A collection of papers on the subject of bilious fevers, prevalent in the United States for a few years past / compiled by Noah Webster, jun. ; member of the Society for Promoting Agriculture, Arts and Manufactures in the state of New-York, and honorary member of the Historical Society in Boston.

Contributors

Webster, Noah, 1758-1843 Buel, William. Hopkins, George F. 1769-1848 Webb, Joseph Dudley National Library of Medicine (U.S.)

Publication/Creation

New-York : Printed by Hopkins, Webb and Co. No. 40, Pine-Street, 1796.

Persistent URL

https://wellcomecollection.org/works/ams8xw9d

License and attribution

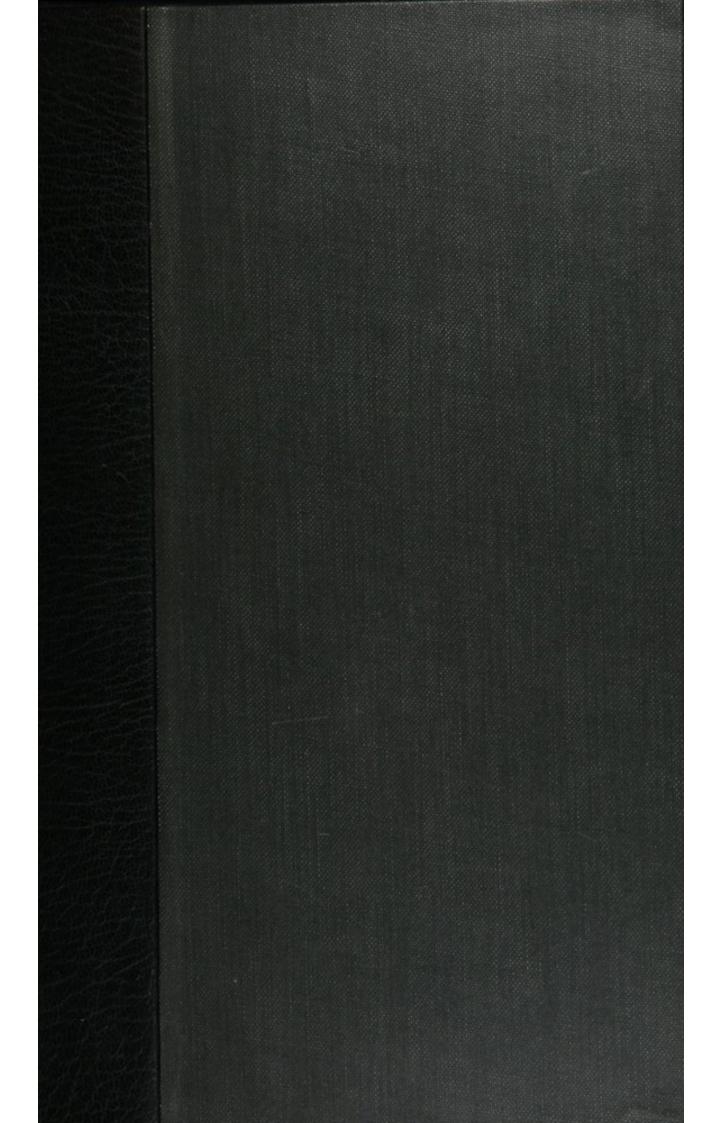
This material has been provided by This material has been provided by the National Library of Medicine (U.S.), through the Medical Heritage Library. The original may be consulted at the National Library of Medicine (U.S.) where the originals may be consulted.

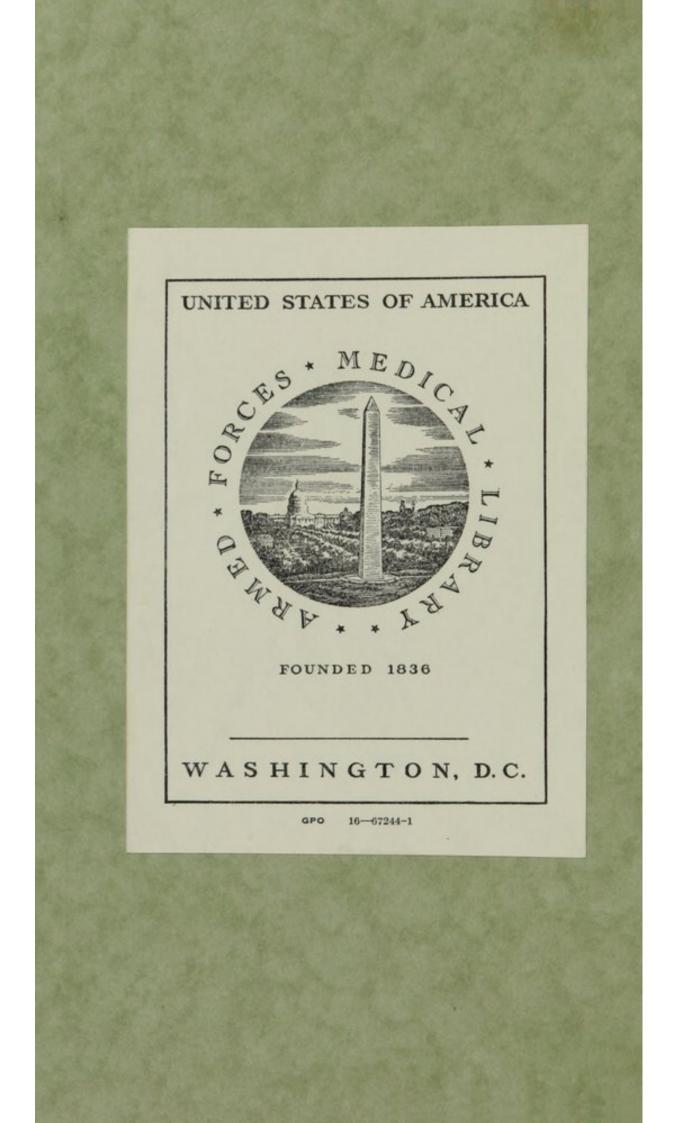
This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection 183 Euston Road London NW1 2BE UK T +44 (0)20 7611 8722 E library@wellcomecollection.org https://wellcomecollection.org









COLLECTION OF PAPERS

ON THE SUBJECT OF

BILIOUS FEVERS,

FEW YEARS PAST.

COMPILED BY NOAH WEBSTER, JUN.

MEMBER OF THE SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING AGRICULTURE, ARTS AND MANUFACTURES IN THE STATE OF NEW-YORK, AND HONORARY MEMBER OF THE HISTORICAL SOCIETY IN

BOSTON.

NEW-YORK:

PRINTED BY HOPKINS, WEBB AND CO. NO. 40, PINE-STREET.

1796.

[PUBLISHED ACCORDING TO ACT OF CONCRESS.]



CONTENTS.

- I. Account of the Yellow Fever in New-York in 1795 —By Dr. Valentine Seaman.
- II. Account of the fame, by Dr. Elihu H. Smith: to which is prefixed,
- III. An account of the Fevers that prevailed in Sheffield, State of Maffachufetts, in 1794 and 1795-by Dr. Buel.
- IV. An account of the Fever at Norfolk, Virginia, in 1795-by Doctors Taylor and Hansford.
- V. Letter from Dr. Ramfay on the fame fubject.
- VI. An account of the Fever at New-Haven, in 1794-By Dr. Eneas Munfon, and his Son.
- VII. Dr. Mitchill, on Contagion.
- VIII. Letter from Dr. Reynolds, on the Fever in Montgomery County.
- 1X. Remarks on Cleanlinefs and Ventilation, by the Compiler.
- X. Concluding Remarks, by the fame.

ADVERTISEMENT.

HAD the following collection of papers been more complete, it would have afforded double fatisfaction to the Compiler. The fuccefs of this attempt has however convinced me of the great utility of undertaking.

As facts are the basis of human knowledge, it is of great importance to collect them. There are probably in every profession, facts enough which occur every year, in an extensive country, to constitute a mass of information, if collected, equal to what a long life of experience would be necessary to acquire for any one man. If not collected, these useful facts are loss to all the profession, except to a few individuals; if collected, they condense the knowledge of a whole life into the compass of a few hours reading. This might be done every year; and what could be more useful?

Though not a Physician, I have been accustomed to Philosophical inquiries, and feel a deep interest in the prosperity of my country and the happiness of my fellow-citizens. I am perfuaded that the Americans may be convinced by facts, that even in our climate. Epidemic and Pestilential Maladies may be generated by local caufes. If they can be convinced of this, that fources of difeafe and death may be found among themfelves created by their own negligence. it is a great point gained; for until they learn this. they will never attend to the means of preferving life and health. They will ftill wallow in filth, croud their cities with low dirty houfes and narrow ftreets: neglect the use of bathing and washing; and live like favages, devouring, in hot feafons, undue quantities of animal food at their tables, and reeling home after midnight debauches.

If they can fettle this point with themfelves, that danger may exift at home, fome perfons may profit by the conviction. Our police at any rate may be wholly changed, and the mode of building our cities, undergo a thorough alteration.

I have to make my acknowledgments to the Gentlemen, who have favored me with their communications. Those who have neglected my applications, doubtless have good reasons for it; those who have treated this undertaking with contempt, have my most hearty forgivness.

I have been folicited to advertife for fimilar communications, the next year, and am affured, that more numerous papers may be expected. But I have neither inclination nor leifure to devote much time to this object; nor am I convinced that the object itfelf will reward a continuance of my labors.

N. WEBSTER, JUN.

New-York, July 1, 1796.

(CIRCULAR.).

To the Phylicians of Philadelphia, New-York, Baltimore, Norfolk and Newhaven.

GENTLEMEN,

As a malignant fever has, for three fummers paft raged in different parts of the United States, and proved fatal to great numbers of our fellow-citizens, and extremely prejudicial to the Commerce of the Country, it becomes highly important to take fuch efficacious fteps as human wifdom can devife to prevent the introduction, arreft the progrefs, or mitigate the feverity of fuch a ferious calamity. It is a caufe equally interefting to every part of the United States, and one that deeply affects the happinefs of families, and the general profperity of the country.

The first measure to be taken in this business feems to be, to ascertain the following points—Whether the bilious remitting fever, commonly called the Yellow Fever, is of foreign or domestic origin; whether it is always imported or *may* be generated in our own country; whether it is an epidemic, or depends for propagation on specific contagion; or whether it partakes of the nature both of an epidemic and a contagious difease.

These points, however clear to many of the faculty, are subjects of warm controversy among others; and while professional men differ in opinion, other citizens will differ also; and while a difference of opinion exists as to the origin and nature of the difease, no legislative remedies, no effectual police-regulations can be expected for the prevention of this calamity. To decide on the origin and nature of the Yellow Fever, we want the evidence of facts; these have occurred in the United States, fufficient in number and clearness, to furnish evidence that shall produce universal conviction, if all those facts were brought together and offered to the Public in a mass.

If the gentlemen of the faculty will take the trouble to furnish me, feverally, or by committees, with such facts as have fallen under their notice, relative to the foregoing points, I will be at the pains to arrange them, and will risk the publication and circulation of the work throughout the United States.

In an undertaking of this kind, private intereft ought not to be wholly abandoned; but my principal motive, is to promote the beft interefts of my fellow citizens, by doing what few men will undertake: that is, collecting the fragments of knowledge which lie fcattered in various places, and arranging and publishing them for the common benefit of my country.

The particular points on which I wifh to obtain information, are the following:

The origin of the yellow fever in the refpective places to which you belong—the time of its appearance and difappearance—its fymptoms and, the molt fuccefsful mode of treatment—what proportion of perfons feized with decided fymptoms of this fever have died—how far the fever has been attended with fpecific contagion, and the proofs of this—in what fituations as to free air, water, ftreets and buildings, this difeafe has been molt fatal—what defcriptions of people have fuffered molt, and their mode of living what malignant complaints have, for two or three feafons, preceded the yellow fever—how it differs in fymptoms from the ordinary bilious fever of the country—whether or not you have known a fever, with the fame or fimilar fymptoms, to occur in fcattered inftances, in other feafons than that in which the yellow fever has prevailed—and whether fuch cafes can be traced to any known caufe—and in flort, pleafe to communicate any other information which, in your opinions, may throw any light on the origin, nature and cure of the difeafe.

The Health Committees of the Cities above mentioned, are particularly requefted to furnish such facts, on any of these points, as may have come to their knowledge.

The Phyficians of Newbern, Edenton, Wilmington and other towns in North-Carolina; of Charlefton and Beaufort in South-Carolina; of Savanna or other large towns in Georgia; and the Phyficians on the ealtern fhore in Virginia, Maryland and Delaware, together with those of Alexandria, Richmond, Peterfburgh, or other large towns in the fouthern ftates where bilious fevers prevail, are requested to communicate such facts and observations relative to those fevers, as may enable the public to judge how far the ordinary remitting bilious fever of our country corresponds in origin and symptoms, with the fatal epidemic which has raged in Philadelphia, New-York, &c.

A fimilar requeft is made to Phyficians in every part of the United States, efpecially in the neighborhood of the drowned land, and at Shawangunk in the ftate of New-York, and those who have had the care of those perfons who were taken with a malignant fever at the treaty with the Indians near lake Cayuga, the fummer paft.

The Phyficians about Coxfackie, the drowned lands in Salifbury in Connecticut, and Sheffield in Maffachufetts, and who attended the fick in the neighborhood of the marshy ground on the borders of those towns-in fhort, all Phyficians who have had experience in bilious fevers of a malignant kind, are requefted to communicate whatever facts can throw light on the origin, nature, or cure of fuch fevers .---They are requested to inform, in what seafons the fevers prevail most, whether wet or dry-at what time in fummer they appear and difappear-at what diftance from a marsh they prevail, to determine the extent of the contagious influence arifing from low grounds-whether the water is running or ftagnantwhether fuch fevers ever prevail near fresh water ponds, whofe banks are high and rocky, and the margins of which do not abound with grafs and weedswhether the putrid fevers arising evidently from marsh-exhalations in the country are ever attended with fpecific contagion-in fhort, every fpecies of facts that can ferve to explain the caufe, the progrefs, and the fymptoms, of bilious fevers.

It is requefted that your answers to these inquiries may be forwarded to me at New-York as soon as convenient, and by private conveyance, if possible. I am perfuaded that a full investigation of the causes of the difease, will enable the government of our states and cities, to make such regulations as to guard our commercial towns from a repetition of the calamities they have once suffered. If the difease has been imported, more effectual measures must be taken to prevent its introduction—if generated in our own country, it is abfolutely neceffary for our populous towns to fuffer most decisive amendments, in their docks, houses, streets, &c.

Our latitudes are the fame as many countries in Afia, where the plague rages; and perhaps, our climate, which formerly refifted the progrefs of fatal epidemics, is affimilating itfelf annually to that of Smyrna and Conftantinople.

I cannot but hope, gentlemen, that you will be of opinion that this fubject is of great and univerfal concern to the United States; and that you will confent to aid a plan which has the health of our fellow-citizens, and the happines and prosperity of our country for its object.

I am, gentlemen, your fellow-citizen,

NOAH WEBSTER, JUN.

New-York, Oct. 31, 1795.

ACCOUNT

AN

OFTHE

EPIDEMIC YELLOW FEVER,

AS IT APPEARED

IN THE

CITY OF NEW-YORK IN THE YEAR 1795.

CONTAINING,

BESIDES ITS HISTORY, G. THE MOST PROBABLE MEANS OF PREVENTING ITS RETURN, AND OF AVOIDING IT, IN CASE IT SHOULD AGAIN BECOME EPIDEMIC.

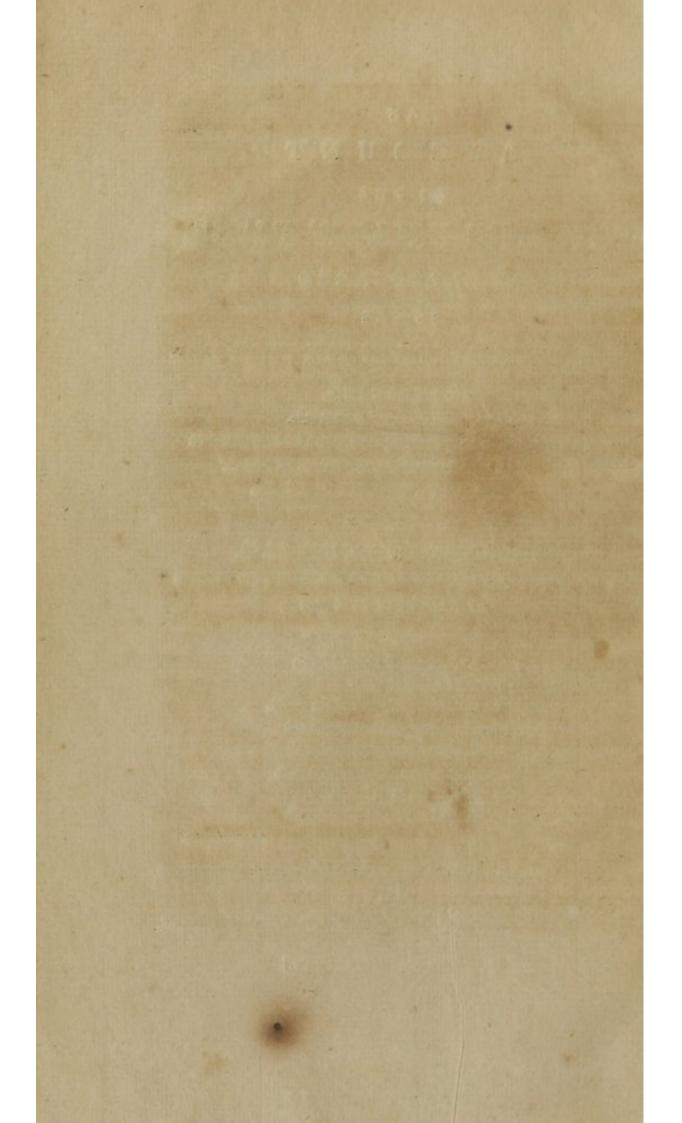
BY VALENTINE SEAMAN, M. D.

ONE OF THE PHYSICIANS OF THE HEALTH COMMITTE: -OF NEW-YORK IN 1795.

> " And tho' the putrid South Be fhut; tho' no convulfive agony Shake, from the deep foundations of the world, Th' imprifoned plagues; a fecret venom oft Corrupts the air, the water, and the land." " Even Albion, girt with lefs malignant fkies, Albion the poifon of the Gods has drunk, And felt the fting of monfters all her own."

> > ARMSTRONG.

NEW-YORK: PRINTED BY HOPKINS, WEBB & CO. Nº. 40, PINE-STREET. —1796.— [ENTERED ACCORDING TO LAW.]



To BENJAMIN RUSH, M. D. PROFESSOR OF THE INSTITUTES, AND OF CLINICAL MEDI-CINE, IN THE UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA.

THY general liberality of fentiment, together with the unparalleled manner in which thou durft, in the noble caufe of humanity, to introduce innovations in the treatment of the Epidemic Fever of Philadelphia in 1793, amidst the perfecuting Shaft's of thy opponents, point thee out as a most proper patron for the free thoughts advanced in the following pages.

Befides this, I should confider myself greatly deficient, was I to neglect this opportunity of acknowledging the high sense of gratitude I entertain for the benefit received, not only from thy valuable public instructions, but also from thy ever useful private conversations.

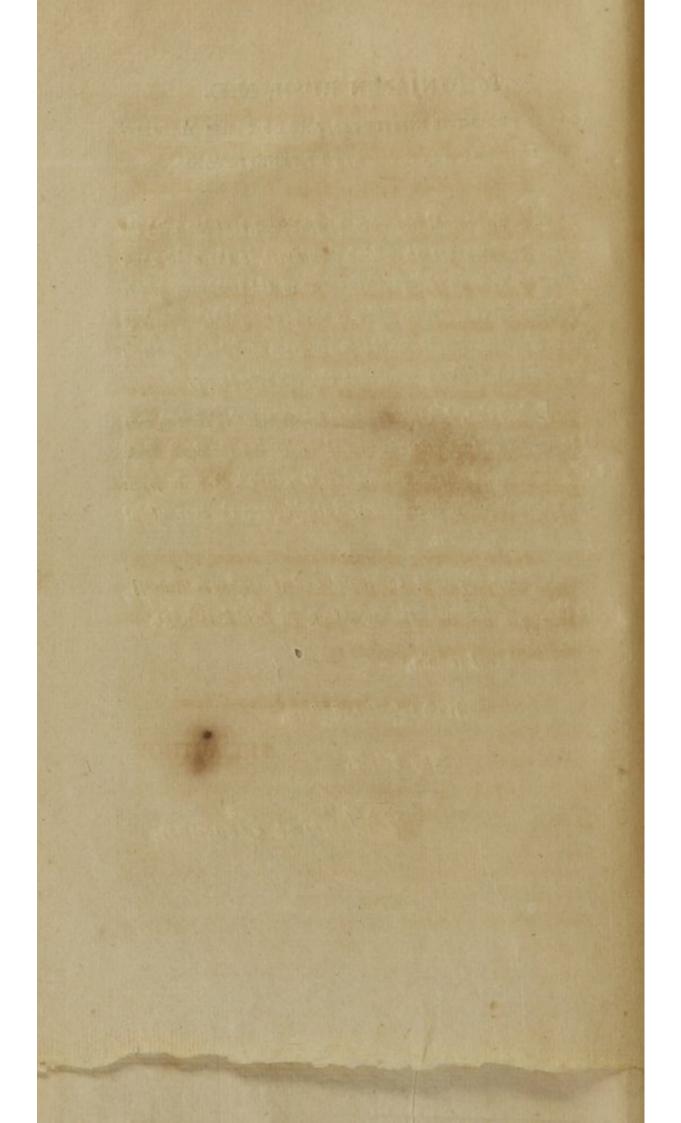
Wishing thy long continued and increasing usefulness, in thy profession and in the diffusion of Medical knowledge,

I remain,

With respect and effeem,

Thy Friend,

Valentine Seaman.



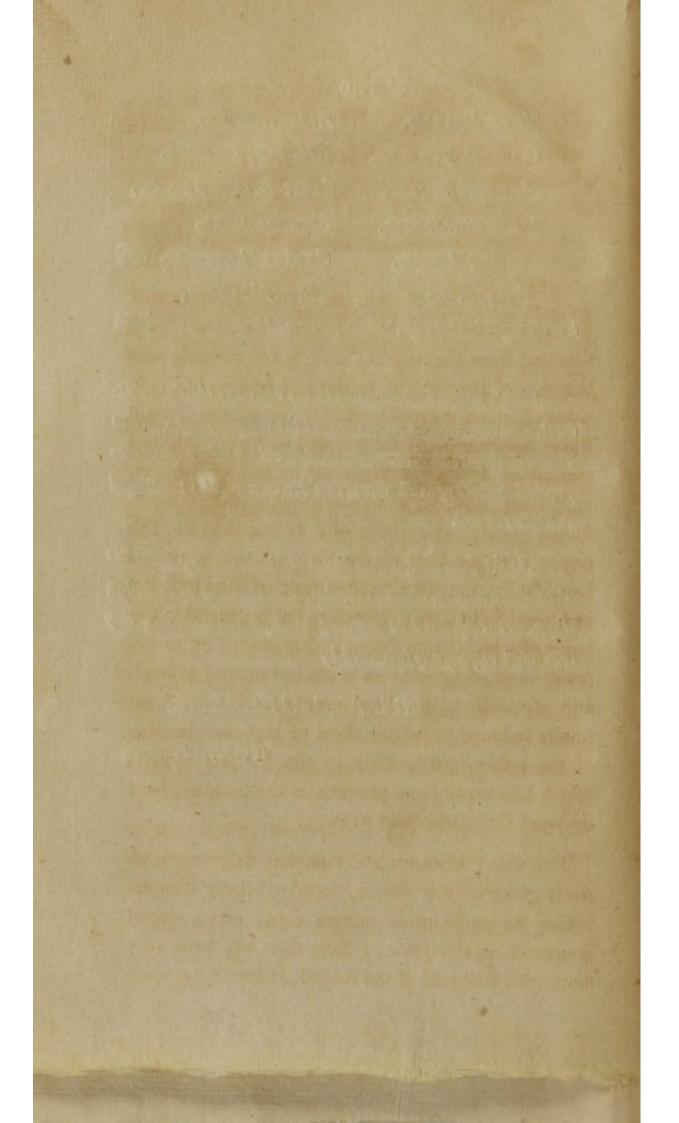
John Broome,	ROBERT BOWNE,
GABRIEL FURMAN,	NICHOLAS CARMER,
ANDREW VAN TUYL,	ISAAC STOUTENBURGH,
John Campbell,	SAMUEL BARD,
ROBERT LENOX,	George JANEWAY, and
Тнеорн. Веекман,	NATH. HAZARD,
Surviving Members of the Comm	mittee of Health of New-York
for 1705-	

Whofe undaunted attention to the objects of their appointment, and whofe perfevering care for the relief of their afflictea Fellow-Citizens, must, no doubt, have been followed by the gratifying fense of well done, in their own bosoms :- Bleffed be their reward.

As the following observations were drawn up partly at their solicitations, and as the ideas and opinions advanced in them, are confidered as meriting their serious attention, they are most respectfully submitted by

Their Friend and Fellow-Citizen,

THE AUTHOR.



PREFACE.

THE utility of accurate Hiftories of Epidemics to the improvement of medicine, has never been doubted from the time of the early and valuable publications of Hypocrates, to the late and no lefs judicious observations of Dr. Rush: but as the Yellow Fever has been fo accurately and fully defcribed and treated of by feveral phyficians in the West-Indies, in Philadelphia, &c. it may be thought entirely fuper. fluous to give any account of it as it appeared in this city. Fully fenfible of the force of this remark, I long declined attempting any thing of the kind; but as feveral facts have occurred to me, a general knowledge of which I confider as highly interesting to humanity and of importance to the community at large, and especially to the inhabitants of this city, I am finally induced to fubmit them to the confideration of the public, particularly as the Medical Society, which had made fome progrefs in the bufinefs, have declined the profecution of it.

THE many accounts and complete defcriptions already given of this difeafe, feem to render it unneceffary to enter into a minute detail of its feveral fymptoms in this place; I have therefore been very fhort upon that part of the fubject, referring the more nice inquirer to the beforementioned authors, particularly to Dr. Rush's account of it, as it appeared in Philadelphia, in 1793, where he will find its various appearances very particularly and accurately delineated.

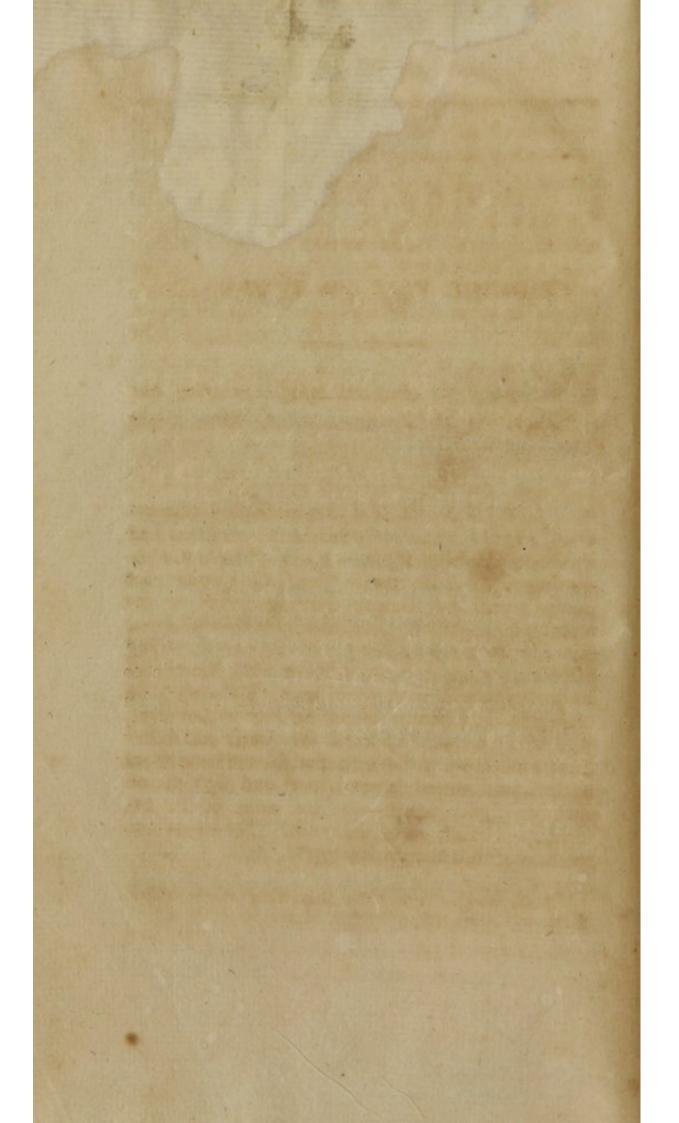
As the following observations have originated almost entirely from facts and circumstances of the difeafe, as it appeared in this city; the reader will find himfelf much deceived, if he looks for references to long catalogues of eminent authors, or for an elaborate account of the difeafes of the Weft-Indies, peftilences of Europe, or plagues of Afia: and as my conclusions are drawn chiefly from cafes and occurances, that have come within my own perfonal knowledge, (which favored by my local fituation in the center of the Epidemic, and my providential prefervation from its influence, till it was nearly extinguished, were confiderably numerous) he will alfo find that my remarks have not been much either influenced or fupported by the uncertain communication of my brother practitioners or other citizens; hence, if decided and undoubted facts, shall hereafter appear which fhall difprove them, my error fhould be affigned only to my general fcepticilim refpecting current medical reports, and the limited nature that I have imposed upon my fources of information.

As fome thoughts which I have advanced, are deeidedly opposed to the common fense of the faculty in general, I with it to be confident that they are not the offspring of any favorite theory, or influential hypothefis; for I had heretofore been taught and believed very differently, till the flubborn obtrution of facts upon my mind, forced me to change my opinion.

I AM well aware of the lofs of reputation that I may fuftain, from attempting, in the course of this effay, to fupport opinions which are very unpopular with the inhabitants of this city; however, the importance of the fubject, has fwallowed up all perfonal confiderations, and determined me freely to communicate what I confider as highly effential to their welfare; and I shall be richly paid, if my temerity shall in the least degree, tend to the prevention of a difeafe, which in its partial* operation, in lefs than three months, fwept off upwards of feven hundred of our fellow-citizens; which should be fufficiently alarming to put us upon our guard in future, for fhould it again arife, in a feafon more favorable to its fpreading, perhaps its more universal devastation will not be checked till it has numbered thousands in its mortal lift.

B

* It being chiefly confined to a particular part of the city.



ACCOUNT

AN

OFTHE

EPIDEMIC YELLOW FEVER, E3c.

Of the State of the Air, and Diseases preceding and accompanying the Epidemic, and a History of the Disease.

FROM the tables of Meteorological observations, inferted immediately before the confiderations on the caufe of the difeafe, it appears, that in the beginning of the fixth month (June) the weather was pretty warm, but became more moderate on the feventh and eighth days, and that its temperature was fuddenly increafed on the 9th of the month, raifing the Mercury 12 + degrees in Fahrenheit's thermometer in the fpace of twenty-four hours; it was warm on the tenth, then became cooler for four or five days, after which time it continued very warm and fultry for feveral days; on the 19th the thermometer flood. at 87°, and varied between that and 69° the remainder of this month-we had rains on the 2d, 11th, 20th, 24th, 25th, and 30th. The mean temperature of this month was 73°*.

* Thefe were the states of the thermometer at one o'clock, P. M.

AN ACCOUNT OF THE

2

It gradually became cooler for the first five days in the feventh month (July); on the 6th the mercury rofe to 83° , which was 13° higher than it stood the day before; the next day it fell to 72° ; after which, in the course of fix days, it rose to 89° without any material fudden change; the weather then moderated in some degree, so that in the last nine days of this month it did not rise above the 80° and in one of them it stood at 68° —the mean temperature of this month was 81° : it rained on the 3d, 10th, 18th, 23d, 24th, 27th, 30th, and 31st.

The thermometer ftood near 90° moft of the time during the firft ten days of the eighth month (Auguft); on one day it was upwards of 93° ; in the remainder of the month it varied between the 60th and $88th^{\circ}$ —great part of this time it was above 80° , and there were but a few days wherein it was below 72° ; the medium temperature of this month was 83° ; we had rains on the 3d, 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th, 20th, 21ft, 23d, and 31ft days, and feveral of them were very great.

The first week in the ninth month (September) the mercury remained between 70 and 75°; in the fecond and third week it varied but little, one way or the other, from 80°; but we had fome cool days in the latter part of the month, the mercury being as low as 58° on the 22d and on the 30th; mean temperature about 73°; we had five rainy days, viz. the 2d, 7th, 13th, 19th, and 20th.

In the tenth month (October) the temperature of the air was at no time above 75°, but varied between that and 49° irregularly; the mean temperature was 62° ; the latter part of this month we frequently had white frofts at night; it rained on the 10th, 20th, and 31ft. Mufquetoes were never before known, by the oldeft inhabitants, to have been fo numerous as at this feafon, efpecially in the fouth-eaftern part of the city; they were particularly troublefome to foreigners, many of whom, had those parts of their bodies that were exposed to them, covered with bliftersfrom their venomous operations.

Our fummer fruits in general were no ways extraordinary; water-melons particularly, from the wetnefs of the feafon, were very flafhy and infipid.

It was remarked that many laborers employed at the different buildings, gave out at their work, from the exceffive heat of the weather.

An unufual number of perfons fuffered in the warm part of the feventh and eighth months, from drinking cold water; and feveral fell down and died in the ftreets, whofe deaths were affigned to that caufe, when it more probably was induced by an apoplexy, brought on by the exceffive heat of the fun; one cafe came under my particular obfervation which was certainly of that kind, although currently reported otherwife.

The cholera infantum, was very common in the early part of the *fixth month*, and increafed as the weather became warmer. Bilious cholics and dyfenteries became very prevalent in the *feventh* and *eighth* months. At this time also the cholera morbus carried off a number of grown perfons.

In the beginning of the *ninth month*, the measures made their appearance, but they fuddenly vanished with the above mentioned difeases, as soon as the *yellow fever* had spread itself among us: I did not

AN ACCOUNT OF THE

observe but a fingle cafe of it during the dominion of this powerful epidemic.

The common remitting bilious fever, was no ways uncommon in the fummer months, but this also gave way, or rather perhaps, run into the yellow fever, as that gained ground in the city.

As early as the fixth of the *feventh month*, I was called upon in conjunction with Dr. Treat, then health-officer to our port, to vifit Thomas Fofter, a patient brought into the alms-houfe, whom we found affected with all the full marked and decided fymptoms of an highly *malignant yellow fever*; the adnata of his eyes and his fkin were of a bright yellow, the latter covered with purple fpots, his mind deranged, his tongue covered with a dry black fordes, with hemorrhages from his gums and nofe, and a difcharge of black and very offenfive matter from his ftomach and bowels; he died on the ninth.

Dr. Treat was taken on the 22d of the *feventh* month, and died on the 30th. Several other undoubted cafes occurred, about this time, in the neighborhood of Dover-ftreet, but the firft one that came under my particular obfervation, was that of James Dalton on the 12th of the *eighth month*, then in the fifth day of his illnefs, of which he died the day following as yellow as gold. From this time the difeafe became more and more frequent ; yet as we find by the accurate accounts of the Health Committee, not above two a day upon an average died of it, till the 24th of the month.

The increasing prevalence of the epidemic at the upper part of Water-street and in Cherry-street, and in all the neighboring low ground between them and Chatham and the lower part of George-streets, in

EPIDEMIC YELLOW FEVER.

the forepart of the *ninth month*, became fo alarming as to drive many of the most opulent of their inhabitants to the country, while the lefs prudent and the more indigent remained exposed to a difease, which, from this limited fpot, in lefs than three months, carried as many as fivehundred to their graves.

The difeafe was not, however, confined *entirely* to this part of the city; for in every other fituation, favoring the accumulation of filth and ftagnation of putrefactive materials, there it was no ftranger : it raged with peculiar violence in the vicinity of a moft intolerable pent up fink, to the weft of Peck-flip, which is the receptacle for all the refufe kitchen articles, and yard wafh of a number of lots fronting Pearl and Water-ftreets, that back upon it; it was likewife very prevalent in the neighborhood of the Flymarket, alfo in and about Skinner-ftreet, as well as in fome of the unregulated grounds on the north fide of the town.

If an account of the epidemic, as it pervaded the different parts of the town, could be accurately afcertained, and depicted in colors, heightened in proportion to the combined early time of attack, and the numbers affected, blazoned by its comparative malignity, there can be no manner of doubt, but that the low ground in the foutheast of the city as above mentioned, would appear as the grand center of the calamity, diffusing its effects, like diverging rays, to the adjacent parts ; aiding by its most powerful influence, different fecondary centers, already fmoking hot, to flame out its peftiferous operations. The many folitary cafes of the difeafe that have occurred in diftant healthy fituations, appear to have been kindled up by imprudent individual expolures too near these fources of infection.

The black people appeared to be as fubject to the difeafe as the whites, but it was not fo fatal to them; of eight that I prefcribed for, only one died, and with her, the complaint having ftolen in under the deceitful form of a common cynanche, was permitted to run on for fome days, before medical aid was called for. By report of Dr. S. L. Mitchell, in behalf of a committee of the Manumitting Society of this city, it appears that not a fingle fcholar of the free black fchool, under their patronage, died with it.

Several circumftances tended to render the difeafe particularly fatal to the more indigent part of the community : 1ft. The higher prices of houfe-rent in the other parts of the city, having concentered a great proportion of them in the epidemic neighborhood, and crouded them in very finall confined apartments; a number of houfes contained as many families as it had rooms in it. 2d. Their poverty not permitting them to quit their place of refidence when the difease came around them. 3d. The great difficulty of getting nurfes, and their exorbitant prices preventing them from getting proper attendance before their fituation became known to the Committee of Health, often-times a whole family being taken down about the fame time, their panic ftruck fair-day friends quitting them in their diffrefs, from the fear 4th. The neglect of obtaining early of infection. medical affiftance, from a hope that their difease was not the prevailing one: and 5th. The refufal of many, after they were taken ill, thus miferably fituated, to go to Belle Vue, " left (to ufe their own expression) they fhould catch the Yellow-Fever and die."

Foreigners who came from a more temperate climate, as the English, Irish, Scotch, &c. and people from the country, who had not long resided in town, were particularly obnoxious to this complaint.

6

EPIDEMIC YELLOW FEVER.

7

The French from the Weit-Indies, feemed proof against the influence of this epidemic, a numerous family of them continued in the midst of it, and viewed without danger the death of a great many, and the difease of nearly all their neighbors who remained in town; not one of them fuffered the least indisposition: In another boarding house of them, containing at least thirty or forty persons, not far from Peck-flip, not any of them took the complaint, although numbers of the other inhabitants were droping away with it, on every fide of them.

The difease spared no age or fex, although it was most fatal to the young and those in the prime of life.

Symptoms of the difease, as exhibited in the different parts and functions of the body.

ift. The vital functions fuffered extremely in the first attack of the difease, it generally coming on with *chillness*, an anxious and interrupted *respiration*, with a total *absence of perspiration*; this however, in some instances, came on very copiously, after the great heat that generally followed the chill, had existed for a time, but in most cases the skin continued dry and parched, except a sweat was induced by artificial means.

The *pulfe* was as variable as the hues of the cameleon; in most cafes it was frequent, and after the chill had fubfided, it became fomewhat hard: yet inftances occurred of a preternatural flowness. I met with one cafe in a black man, where it beat only forty-two ftrokes in a minute; and in another perfon there was a complete intermission of it in every twelfth or fifteenth pulfation : and in other patients,

C

AN ACCOUNT OF THE

particularly in the 3d or 4th day of their complaints, were phyficians to judge from the pulfe alone, they would declare them in a convalefcent flate, at the very time they were in the moft imminent danger and fometimes within a few hours of their end. Although I firmly believe with my moft eminent teacher Dr. Rufh, that the pulfe is our beft guide in the knowledge of difeafes, yet in no complaint that has ever occurred to my obfervation, have I found this moft fure index of the flate of the fyftem, fo little to be depended on. *Hemorrhages* from the nofe, gums, ftomach, uterus, &c. were very common at the commencement, as well as in the more advanced periods of this difeafe.

2d. In the ANIMAL FUNCTIONS this difeafe in its first attack, produced *laffitude*, and an averfion to all kind of bodily exertion with a fense of general *debility*, attended with violent pains in the head and back, fometimes shooting down the legs : these frequently preceded the chills, and in most cafes accompanied it and continued afterwards, as a very distress function of the difease. The mind was oftentimes very much *dejected*, with *imperfect vision and memory*, followed by *delirium*, *fubfultus*, *tendinum*, &c. before death.

There was in many cafes an evident, though flight, remiffion in the violence of thefe fymptoms fometimes in the courfe of twenty-four hours'from the time of the attack, as alfo at fome other periods; but in the hurry of the raging epidemic, I was unavoidably prevented from gaining an accurate knowledge of them.

3d. No part of the body appeared to fuffer more than the NATURAL FUNCTIONS, which includes the alimentary canal and fecretions. The *ftomach*, as in

8

all fevers, was affected with a degree of naufea, and fometimes vomiting at the first accession of this difeafe, which frequently fubfided for a while, but is fucceeded about the third day, if proper means are not used to prevent it, by an almost unconquerable irritability and retrograde movement of this organ, throwing up large quantities of green or yellow bile, and rejecting immediately every particle of medicine, food or drink, that was taken into it—afterwards difcharging an aqueeus fluid containing a number of light dun colored specks in it; this, if not checked, was followed by a puking of a fluid exactly refembling coffee, with its grounds floating in it, which by flanding, would fettle to the bottom.

The vomiting which occurs about the third day, frequently, is the only diffreffing fymptom that the patient labors under, his pulfe becoming natural, ikin cool and moift, with an entire freedom from pain, and a perfect clearnels in the mental operations, that infuperable circumflance ftanding alone, as it were, to humble the pride of phyfic, and to warn, in cool blood, the unhappy fufferer of his precarious exiftence.

A biccoughing often was very troublefome in the different ftages of this complaint. The bowels were very uniformly and obflinately coffive: there were fome ca, fes it is true, that were attended with frequent evacuations, but thefe generally feemed rather of a partial dyfentery nature, and not free difcharges from the whole courfe of the inteffines.

The *fecretion* of *bile* was greatly increased, as appeared by its copious discharge from the flomach in vomiting, as well as from the bowels when excited by proper purgatives. The flow of faliva and excretions from the mouth and fauces were not much im-

AN ACCOUNT OF THE

peded; in the beginning the *tongue* appearing moift and a little white, after a few days it became more thickly furred and affumed a deeper hue, but frequently in the latter ftages it became quite dry and covered with a black cruft.

The appearances on the *fuperficies* were various, the *fhin* oftentimes retained its natural appearance, but frequently, though not uniformly, as the difeafe advanced, it affumed a yellow tinge. Mulquetoe bites, which before had entirely difappeared, flewed themfelves in all the parts that had been exposed to them, in fmall purpleifh red fpots; thefe were often taken for *petechia*, which fometimes, but more rarely appeared.

Unfeemly fcabs, oftentimes in the latter flages, formed about the mouth, which, on being fcratched off, frequently were followed by troublefome little hemorrhages. Thefe eruptions did not in this fever as it does in others, indicate any favorable event of the complaint.

The adnata of the eyes, in the beginning where the attack was fevere, generally were tinged and fuffufed with a reddifh color, changing with the fkin to a yellow, as the difeafe advanced : there were many, however, even among those who died, whose fkin nor eyes shewed the least appearance of this color.

DIAGNOSIS.

If it fhould be established, that this fever is as highly contagious as is, perhaps, too generally believed, its diagnofis or peculiar fymptoms diffinguishing it from others, would become a matter of the greatest importance, both to individual fafety and to the welfare of the community at large.

10

This part of the ftudy of medicine has, of late, been confidered of lefs confequence than formerly, fince the fallacy and imprudence of prefcribing for the name of a difeafe, has been fo fully exposed and jufily condemned by the generality of phyficians ;however, in this particular complaint, as the hopes of a cure depend, almost entirely, upon the means used in the first two or three days of its attack, it certainly must be of prime necessity to know it in its early flage. We cannot be too careful in detecting the existence of this difease, for in its commencement, its evident fymptoms are oftentimes no way in proportion to the danger. Hence, as Dr. Jackfon observes, (in his treatise on the severs of Jamaica) " perfons unacquainted with the nature of the difeafe, " would be difposed to believe that the patient ex-" preffed fufferings that were not real." And hence phyficians are fometimes led to neglect them till it is too late to fave their patients.

In the first flage of this fever it is oftentimes with difficulty diffinguished from the common bilious remittent, its fymptoms in general being exactly fimilar, only aggravated in degree; the pain in the head and back are more fevere and constant, and the remissions, whenever they are observable, are more obscure: Those who are well acquainted with the difease, may often recognize it by a certain undefcribeable appearance in the countenance of the fick, the eye is often more red, and the face more flushed than the heat of the body and the general action of the fanguiserous fystem, would lead us to expect.

The remarkable irritability of the flomach, that generally comes on (when the difeafe is permitted to run an uninterrupted courfe) about the third or fourth day, whereby a conftant naufea and retchings

to vomit, immediately brings up every thing as foon as fwallowed, feems to be a pretty diffinguifhing mark of this difeafe at this ftage of it.

12

The yellow fkin, and coffee ground or black vomitings, as they fometimes occur in the more advanced ftage, may be looked upon as decided and unequivocal evidences of this complaint; but they cannot be confidered as *pathognomic fymptoms*, for although they are to be found in this fever only, yet in the greateft proportion of cafes they do not attend it.

The prevailing epidemic fhould always have a great influence in fixing our judgment with refpect to this, as well as other difeafes. Whenever it is found, from decided cafes, that it really exifts in any particular fituation, I fhould confider every fever, in that neighborhood, attended with aggravated fymptoms of a common bilious remittent, to be of this kind; for I fhould fuppofe the powerful operation of its caufe, would certainly predominate over the milder caufes of more moderate maladies.

PROGNOSIS.

The prognofis is to be drawn from the difpolition and conflitution of the perfons affected, as well as from the particular fymptoms. Those who had been much debilitated by previous difease, great anxiety of mind, drunkennels, &c. most generally admitted of but an unfavorable prospect as to the event of this difease, as likewise did the resolute and hardy, who would not early submit to their complaints, but endeavored to shake them off as they would a common catarrh. I used to warn such ones at my first visits, that I feared from their dispositions, that they would undertake to wreftle with their difease, and that if they did they would furely fall under it, and unfortunately their conduct too often verified my fears and justified my prognostic.

In the early ftages of the complaint, if it came on very moderately, without much affection of the head, if the eyes and countenance were not much affected. and the bowels were eafily moved by the medicines hereafter to be mentioned, we, in general, were warranted in pronouncing a favorable termination. But when the face and eyes were fuffuled with a reddifh tinge, or great diffrefs and anxiety were expressed in the countenance, with fevere pain in the head and back, we had great caufe to fear the confequences, particularly if the bowels were obfinately conflipated; this last circumstance, in every instance, portended the greatest danger; indeed, it feemed to me that the degree of danger was, very generally, in proportion to the stubbornness of the constriction of these vifcera and their infensibility to the impression of purgative medicines.

In the latter ftages of the complaint, when the conftant vomiting came on, there was always great danger to be apprehended; yet fome have recovered after difcharging the coffee ground like matter beforementioned, but these cases were confessedly very rare.

The other fymptoms of puttefcency, as a black tongue, petichiæ, &c. were generally unfavorable, although I did not find hemorrhages fuch terrible occurences as they are, by the generality of authors, ftated to be. In the ninth month (September) 24th, in a communication to the Committee of Health, among other things, I obferved, that " in taking a " retrofpective view of my different patients with " the prevailing complaint, I found among them five " who had had hemorrhages, either from the nofe,

14

"gums, ftomach or uterus, and one who had loft fome blood from an accidental wound in his head; thefe were all the patients that I had attended, who had been affected with any hemorrhage whatever, neither of them had died, three had recovered, and the other three were much better than they had been."—Thefe three alfo afterwards recovered; neverthelefs, fome patients afterwards died, whofe complaints were attended with hemorrhages; ftill thefe facts prove that they do not indicate fo much danger as is commonly believed.

Having given a curfory account of the feafon immediately preceding and during the continuance of the difeafe, and allo a hiftory of its moft material fymptoms, together with the moft effential circumftances refpecting its diagnofis and prognofis, I proceed to ftate fome facts and free thoughts relative to a queftion, in my opinion highly interefting to the caufe of humanity, and greatly important to the community, for on it depends the welfare of the afflicted individual, as well as the method of preventing or eradicating the difeafe in general, viz.

Is the yellow fever communicated by contagion* or not?

Unfhackled from all prejudice, I fhall venture to mention feveral facts that oppofe the idea of the contagious nature of this difeafe, which, if they have not determined me to quit the beaten path of that old eftablished opinion, in which I have been educated, they certainly have staggered me very much,

* By contagion I mean a matter or " effluvia arifing directly "or originally from the body of a man under a particular difeafe, " and exciting the fame kind of difeafe in the body of the perfon " to whom they are applied." Cullen's first lines.

I therefore fubmit them to public confideration, conceiving that they merit the most ferious and candid attention.

Ift. In feveral inftances, perfons have been taken with this difeafe, who had avoided, with the utmoft care, any communication with the fick, and fome that came to my knowledge, who had not been out of their houfes for feveral weeks, nor had any affected perfon been within eighty feet of them, were attacked and feverely handled by it; hence if it was induced by contagion, this complaint muft be the moft highly contagious of any other; the contagion of the plague itfelf, as appears by the report of phyficians moft converfant with it, does not extend at fartheft above ten paces from the infected body. (Howard on Lacerettos.)

2d. Although many of the nurfes and attendants on the fick, in the part of the city where it raged, took the complaint, yet others, who lived in the fame neighborhood and cautioufly avoided fuch employments, did not more generally efcape it. And notwithstanding many from New-York died with this difeafe in different parts of the country, on Long-Island, in Jerfey, Albany, &c. yet I have not heard of a fingle well authenticated cafe of any nurfe or attendant of the fick, or any other perfons taking it except they had lately been in the city. It is true, popular reports have oftentimes fpread the difeafe about the country, yet upon clofe inquiry that I have made in feveral inftances, to afcertain their validity, I have found them to have originated from difeafes of an entire different nature, and fometimes from deaths that occurred about the fame time, and which would have happened, had the yellow fever never exifted: even fhould it appear that fome perfons were taken

with a fever in confequence of the anxious fatigue of nurfing, and the diffrefs from the lofs of near and dear relatives, which finally proved fatal to them, we are no way justified in fuppofing that it was this complaint; for had like attention been paid to perfons with a pleurify or rheumatifm, like confequences might have followed: further, fhould an inftance be produced wherein a perfon who had had an intercourfe with one in the country affected by this difeafe, should afterwards be taken with a like complaint, it would not be a conclusive proof of its contagious nature, fince sporadic cafes have occurred at many places where there was not the leaft fufpicion, or poffibility of its having been produced by effluvia arifing from a perfon under a like difeafe;* the communication with the fick, might in fuch an inftance, be merely an accidental and no ways an effential concurrence.

Dr. Lining in a letter to Dr. Whytt, (Effays and Obfervations Phyfical and Literary, vol. 2d) mentions that, when this difeafe raged in Charlefton (South-Carolina) " If any from the country received it in " town and fickened in their return home, the in-" fection fpread no further, not even to one in the " fame houfe."

In the year 1793, during the prevalence of this difeafe in Philadelphia, feveral perfons who had lately come from that place, fickened with it and died in this city, yet in no inftance did they communicate it to others, although, they were carefully and conftantly attended.

* "Few years país, fays Dr. Rush (account of the bilious re-"mittent yellow fever, as it appeared in Philadelphia, in 1793, "page 159) without producing them in Philadelphia." Dr. "Lird, (difeafes incident to Europeans in hot climates) fays "fporadic cafes of yellow fever have even occured in England.

3d. At Bell-vue, the hofpital appropriated for the reception of the poor, fick with this complaint, there was not a fingle attendant who took the complaint excepting fuch as had been but a few days from town; notwithftanding they were conftantly involved in the midft of the effluvia arifing from the numerous fick and dead furrounding them.

There was not a fingle inftance of the complaint being communicated to any of the phyficians at the hofpital at Bufh-hill at the time it raged in Philadelphia in 1793, and " among the nurfes for the fick " two only died, and they (as is obferved by the " chief phyfician of that inftitution) probably had " the feeds of the difeafe, previous to their going to " the hofpital"; and which appeared the more likely, as many of the other nurfes were not at all indifpofed, although they eat and flept in the chambers of the fick. (" Deveze Inquirie's on the epidemic " difeafe of Philadelphia in 1793.")

At our city alms-houfe, two perfons died of this difeafe, which they muft have taken from going into that part of the town where it prevailed, as they both frequented that neighborhood, yet in neither cafe did they communicate the complaint to a fingle one either of their attendants, or of their numerous companions that were crouded in the fame room.

4th. There were many patients fent to Bufh-hill laboring under other complaints, and were put in the fame apartments with the patients afflicted with this fever, and where they faw perfons dying with it on all fides of them, and were furrounded by an atmosphere, as highly impregnated as it was possible to be, with every infectious discharge that could be emitted from the bodies of those under that complaint, and breathing the fame air, ftill warm, from

the lungs of their dying room mates : and " what is " very remarkable, there was not feen one example " of thefe patients having the epidemic, and never " notwithftanding thefe circumftances fo favorable to " contagion, did their difeafe change its character, " fince they were all reftored." (Deveze's Inquiries, &c.) How different was this from what happened in the city; there it obliged all difeafes to partake of its nature, and to pay obeifance to the ruling power : (Rufh's account of the yellow fever) it feems as if thofe patients had been protected for a time, by their difeafes, from the influence of the caufe of the deftructive epidemic, till they had gained a happy retreat from the contaminated boundaries of the town.

5th. Some contagions are communicated by contact only, as fyphilis, itch, &c. others may operate at a certain diftance through the medium of the air, as the fmall-pox, meafels, &c. yet all, that we have accurate knowledge of, are the most certainly effective ceteris paribus in an inverse proportion to the diftance of the body from whence they arife, and vice verfa. From this confideration, we cannot conceive any thing more certain of producing the difeafe in queftion, than the handling the bodies of those who have died with it, that is, if we fuppofe it to be caufed by effluvia arifing from perfons already affected; yet we find diffections of fuch ones have been performed, by Dr. Mitchel in Virginia, Dr. Mackrittrick in the Weft-Indies, Drs. Fleming and Jackfon in Jamaica, Dr. Lining in Charleston, &c. and they all have lived afterwards to publish an account of them: in Philadelphia, Drs. Phyfick and Cathrall did the fame, and Dr. Annan attended the diffection of others, and although it is very probable. that they, from living in the atmosphere of that city.

may have had the difease, yet we do not find that their hardy exposures have augmented its violence fo much in them, as to enroll their names in the regifter of deaths. Dr. Baily diffected a perfon dead with this difease in this city, and fuffered no inconvenience from it : but what would feem still more extraordinary, Dr. Deveze and all his furgical affiftants entirely escaped the difease, notwithstanding he opened a great number of bodies, and confequently was under the neceffity of dipping his hands in their black and corrupted blood, and of breathing the infected vapor that exhaled from them. Who could fuppofe it poffible for any one who never had had the fmall-pox, to have fuch clofe connection with perfons in every ftage of that complaint, and even to handle their bodies after death, and escape being affected with it?

6th. Specific and acknowledged contagions, all feem to arife from themfelves only: hence it would be almost as hard for me to believe that the fyphilis, fmall-pox, or measures, could be produced from any other cause, than from their proper virus, obtained from perfons affected with the like disease, as it would be for me to conceive of the formation of a plant, without having received its feed or radical from one of the fame nature. Contagions seem to fix in the foil of our bodies, and there seed, and from thence spread themfelves as naturally and regularly as vegetables do on the earth. But the yellow fever has been produced from other causes than contagion.* Does it not then admit of a doubt whether it can possible a power of propagating itself? I confess I am almost

* Lind's effay on difeafes incident to Europeans in hot climates, has many facts in proof of this difeafe being produced by other caufes, and without the aid of contagion. Also note p. 16.

20

ready to believe, that it either is always produced by contagion, or never. It is very difficult to conceive, that two fuch different caufes, fhould produce exactly fimilar effects.

7th. It is an acknowledged fact with refpect to contagions in general, that they are no refpectors of perfons, but that all of every clime and color, under like circumstances, are equally fusceptible of their operations. But this is not the cafe with the caufe of the difeafe under our prefent confideration: I have already obferved, in the hiftory of the complaint, that the French people from the Weft-Indies, although involved in the midft of the epidemic, univerfally escaped it. The fame remark was made with refpect to them in Philadelphia in 1793, (Rush's account of the yellow fever). Dr. Jackfon (Treatife on the fevers of Jamaica) observes, "that this difease " feldom difcovers itfelf among those people who " have lived any length of time in a tropical coun-"try," and that "it has never been observed, that " a negro immediately from the coaft of Affrica, has " been attacked with this difeafe; neither have cre-" oles who have lived conftantly in their native coun-" try, ever been known to fuffer from it." Thefe circumftances certainly fhould tend to make us hefitate in pronouncing this fever contagious.

8th. It is generally obferved of contagious difeafes, that they have a determinate period of invafion after an exposure to their caufe: thus, if a thousand perfons under fimilar circumstances, should be exposed to and receive the infection of the small-pox or the measures, at the fame time, they would generally be taken with the complaint within a few hours one of another; but in this difease, this would be pinning the matter too close; the supporters of its con-

tagious nature, find their doctrine requires that it must be permitted to act at any time, between that of the exposure and the fixteenth day, otherwife it would not embrace cafes enough to give it a currency. This feems to be allowing themfelves great latitude, as there are but few perfons during the prevalence of an epidemic in their neighborhood, that avoid every kind of connection or near approach to the difeafed for as much as fixteen days together. Might not intermittents, when they occur generally in the vicinity of mill-ponds and marshes, as well be confidered contagious, fince few, I apprehend, could be found among fuch patients, but that had fome time or other, and generally within two or three weeks, been near them that had that complaint, or to fomething that might have imbibed fome effluvia from them? It may be faid, that although there are but few cafes, still there are fome who have agues and fevers that never have been within the reach of febrile effluvia from an affected perfon : I anfwer, fo are there of the prefent complaint; few phyficians who have had an extensive practice in this city, can be ftrangers to the occurrence of fingle inftances of it without any other cafes exifting, that could be fulpected of having communicated it to them. (See page 19, note 16.)

9th. Contagions act more or lefs at all places and feafons, fimply of themfelves without the aid of any particular circumftance of air or climate; but the fupporters of the yellow fever being contagious, are obliged by the force of the foregoing obfervations to acknowledge their imaginary fondling, at beft, but a half formed monfter, and perfectly inactive without being affifted by " the concurrence of a predilpofing confli-" tution of the air." (Rufh on yellow fever) This fever exifts only in warm weather; hence its caufe in

this city was perfectly extinguished by the frosty nights in the 10th month. It is confined mostly to low fituations, in thick fettled places; otherwise our alms-house and the furrownding country would have fadly experienced its deleterious effects.

Let us examine a few cafes which are supposed decidedly to have been caufed by contagion. Dr. Malachi Treat, is faid to have taken the fever from a perfon in a veffel that he was on board of the day before his indifposition; his complaints might as well have been affigned to having vifited a patient in the Alms-houfe feventeen days before. But I cannot conceive why he fhould be fingled out as a fatal victim of the effluvia of this man's body, merely from a moment's vifit, while all his room-mates and continued attendants, univerfally escaped any inconvenience : nor do I know any reafon why Dr. Treat might not have taken his complaints from the fame caufe as this patient did; and he was fick and died feveral days before the arrival of any of the veffels, fuppofed to have brought the feeds of the diforder to this city. Daniel Phœnix, the city treafurer, is fuppofed without doubt, to have taken his complaints from contagion : the corporation, fome time paft, having islued into circulation, for the accommodation of the inhabitants, a great number of paper penny bills, it has been concluded that he must have received contagion, through the medium of fome bundles of thefe bills, which he opened, that had been brought to him, after having been foiled and nearly worn out, to be exchanged, and which he opened and examined to afcertain their amount fome days after he had received them : the probability of those having conveyed contagion, * cannot be very ftriking, when we reflect,

* Although it is very poffible, that he might have taken his complaint from the effluvia, that arofe from thefe bills, highly

that he was one among the first of those that were taken. Whence then could the bills have gathered the infection to give to him? we cannot fuppose them to have come from the West-India islands; but even if his indisposition and like circumstances should have occured at a more advanced period of the epidemic, it would not to me, appear to be a very likely method of communicating contagion; for perfons in that stage of the difease, which is believed to be the most infectious, feldom have much to do with handling money, or even of wearing such clothes as have pockets in them, that might possibly have contained fome. It may be observed, he lived in a part of the town that foon after fuffered much by this complaint.

Dr. William M. Johnfon's cafe, is publifhed in proof of the fever being communicated by contagion; (Daily Advertifer, Vol. 2, No. 3343) but I cannot conceive whence the author derives his authority for afferting that his complaints " have actually happened in confequence of intercourfe with the fick." It is true, he had previoufly been in company with perfons that had the difeafe, but he alfo refided in New-York before he was flationed at Belle-Vue, he confequently muft have been expofed to the fame general caufe of the epidemic, as his fuffering neighbours were; and from inquiry, I find he had

E

loaded with putrefactive materials that they had collected from the hands through which they had circulated, rendered active by their being packed up together in great numbers and confined for a time in a clofe cheft before they were opened, ftill it puts them only upon a par with (and in my opinion corroborates the idea of the difeafes being caufed by) putrefactive effluvia in general, and is far from proving them to have conveyed contagious particles from perfons laboring under fuch a particular difeafe.— (See definition of contagion, p. 28.)

not left town but a few days previous to his being taken ill.

Frederick Steymets, one of the Committee of Health, fupposed his complaint to be the effects of contagion, received by examining fome papers that had belonged to a patient that died at Belle-Vue hofpital. Is it probable, that thefe papers, which perhaps had not been within ten feet of the patient after his difeafe had put on fuch a ferious afpect, fhould imbibe and convey the caufe of his complaint three or four miles, while the effluvia arifing directly from his body, had no effect upon those who were constantly about him, and performing the most menial and loathfome fervices for him? This valuable citizen's activity and perfeverance in the noble caufe of humanity, often led him in the most fickly parts of the city; whence, more probably, his complaints must have originated.

The "positive facts" infifted on by Dr. Lind, (Difeafes incident to Europeans in hot climates, page 105) I confider as very exceptionable proofs of the contagious nature of this fever, for although an infected perfon came on board one of the floops of war which lay in the river Gambia, two or three days before the fickness began in them, yet it is very likely they would have been fick at the fame time had he not come on board, as they had not been but eight or ten days in that river, for the fame author obferves that fymptoms of indifpofition in fome inflances, do not occur till twelve days after having received a taint from the land air. Robertfon's cafe (p. 195) is by no means conclusive; the little spafmodic shock that he fuftained, being, no doubt, an accidental occurance; which, had it happened at any other time, perhaps never would have been noticed; his being taken

with a fever feen after, proves nothing but that the feeling the pulfe of a perfon dying, did not prevent him from getting a like complaint from the operation of caufes that had been previoufly applied. Nor is what occured on board the Merlin floop (page 196) more fatisfactory: all the conclusion that I can draw from them, is, that different claffes of the men, were taken earlier or later with their complaints, according as they had been more or lefs exposed to the noxious land air.

To thefe remarks may be added the obfervation of the experienced Dr. Hunter, (Difeafes of the army in Jamaica) when fpeaking of the yellow fever, that "It is a matter of fome confolation in the hiftory of fo grievous a difeafe, to be able to fay with certainty, that it is not contagious."

It has been faid, and I fuspect with too much truth, that were all the phyficians in this city to affert, that our late autumnal epidemic was not contagious, they would not be able to make the people in general believe them, fince fo many think they are well acquainted with decided proofs of its being fo. This, however, will not carry a full conviction to the minds of the more confiderate and reafonable part of the community, fince the most popular opinions are not always the most just. I suppose were all the faculty in America to unite, and declare their difbelief in the power of the imagination to mark the fatus in utero, that they could not perfuade the generality of women, but that, croffed appetites, unfatisfied cravings, and frightful fights, will patch their offspring with roaft pig, plumb cakes, ftrawberries, &c. or give them hare lips, ftain them with bloody fpots or fomething of the kind; for most of them fancy they have facts enough within their own knowledge, fully to fup-

port the opinion of that most influential operation of the mind.

Should it be afked, whence could the general idea of this difeafe being contagious, have originated? I answer, perhaps from no better foundation than the popular belief in witchcraft arofe, in a part of Maffachufetts about one hundred years ago, as well as in different parts of Europe fometime before, i. e. from the credulous fears of the people, worked upon by the erroneous opinions and publications of influential perfonages*. Nineteen perfons were executed in and about Salem in 1692 from this demoniacal delufion, and no doubt, but ten times that number have been shamefully permitted to die of the yellow fever in Philadelphia† and New-York, in confequence of neglect from the fear of contagion, when perhaps the unhappy fufferers, were as free from the power of afflicting their friends, as the New England witches were.

* Hutchenfon's Effay concerning Witchcraft. † See Carey's Account of the Malignant Fever in Philadelphia, 1793.

METEOROLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS,

MADE BY GARDINER BAKER, AT THE EXCHANGE IN

THE CITY OF NEW-YORK, IN 1795.

Sixth Month (June)

Days Thermometer observed at Prevailing Observations on									
of the	8 A. M. I P. M. 6 P. M.			winds.			the weather.		
Month.	deg. hun.	and the second se		8.	1.	6.	л. М.	P. M.	
I		69 1	65	N W	1		clear		
2	57 65	70 50	62	w	SWN	w	rain		
the second se	58 50	73	74	NW			clear		
2	67 50	73	67	N	S		do.		
T	68	76 50	76 50	s w		-	do.		
6	71 50	79	75	w	S	1	do.		
7	74	72 50	67	N	SE		do.		
345678	64	67	65	NE	15010	-	do.	cloudy	
9	66	78 50	77	s w		1	do.		
10	71 50	79	74	S W	1000		do.		
11	65	65	62	NE	SE	E	rain	do.	
12	62	65	60 50	E			clear	116.22	
13	61	66 50	60	SE		1	do.		
14	58	60 50	59	NE	SE		cloudy	clear	
15	63 50	71	69	NW	1000		clear	in the second	
16	72	78 50	76	NW	SE		cloudy	clear	
17	59	65	61	NW	SE		do.		
18	67	79	77 50	S			clear		
19	75	87	79 50	S		la la	do.		
20		74 50	68	S	1223	12-16	rain		
21	71	76	76	s w	1.1	200	clear	Carlos and	
22	70.	75	78	SW	S	w	cloudy	1000	
23	72	76 50	73 50	W	S	SE	clear	rain	
24		74 50	70	NE			do.	and the second se	
25	65	69	68	N	NW	N	cloudy	clear	
26	63	73	72	NW	1		do.	cicai	
27	66	76	76	NW		W	clear	1255	
28	70	80 50	77	NW	1 10 1	E	do.	1	
29	73	74	73	SE	S	1	A STREET ST	1 min	
30		173 50	69	1 5	1	1	1 do.	rain	

METEOROLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS,

MADE IN THE CITY OF NEW-YORK, IN 1795.

Seventh Month (July)

								ations on
Days Thermometer obferved at			Prevailing winds.			the weather.		
of the	S A. M.			and the second		6.	A. M. P. M.	
M nth.	deg. hun.	and the second s		SSE	1 .	1	cloudy	lt. wind
I	71 50	75	72 66 50		E	NE	do.	do.
2		70		SE	1000	1 A	rain	and the second
3	66	71 50	68	E	NE	4	cloudy	38292
4	65	69	67 50	NE	E	20	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	lt. wind
56	67	69 50	68	SE	5	201	do.	it. wind
	68	83	82	S	S.W	1 8	Strand and the Real of the local distance of the	P.I. La
7 8	65	71 69	50	N	1 172	13.2	The second se	&light.
	68 50	79	77	N	100	NW	clear	hi. wind
9	71 50	84	80	SW	1	W	do.	
IO	76	86	78 50	w	120	NW		and rain
II	75	82 50	76	W	1	S	and the second se	lt. wind
12	77 50	89	87	5	1	1.00	do.	a start and
13	70 50	85	87	NE		S W	do.	4 4 1 1 1
14	71	82	81 50	N	1	NE	and the second se	lt. wind
15	72 50	77	73	N	S E	14	do.	I ME CONTRACTOR
16	73 50	77	72	SE	W	S W	do.	11111
17	74	78 50	76	SW	11 1	S	do,	4
18	74	82	76 50	SW	s	5 W	cloudy	th. rain
19	79	84	87	sw	1.5		clear	lt. wind
20	77	87 50	82 .	W		5	do.	
21	77	81	76	ME	s	123	do.	lt. wind
22	76	85	88	s	14.2	W	cloudy	
23	74 50	78	74	s	NE	3 E		th.&lig.
24	73	75 50	74	NE		121	rain	cloudy
and the second second	78	80	74	N		.8	A REAL PROPERTY AND A REAL	lt. wind
25 26	71	76 50	the second se	E	1	s E	do.	clear
and the second second			73 69 50	SE	19.0	N	do.	rain
27	70 50	73 50		N	NW			lt. wind
28	69 75	79 50		NE	S W		do.	
29	73	78	74	1 1 1 1 1	1000		do.	rain
30	69 50	67 50	66	E	N			
31 1	72 50 1	73	73 1	£	NJ		gt.rain	

METEOROLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS,

MADE IN THE CITY OF NEW-YORK, IN 1795.

Eighth Month (August)

Days Thermometer obferved at Prevailing Obfervations on								
Days of the	Thermometer observed at 8 A. M. I P. M. 6 P. M.			Prevailing winds.			the weather.	
Month.			dcg. hun.	8.			· 8.	I.
I	and the second s	80	and the same state water	w	SE	SW	cloudy	SEL STREET
	73 25	86	77 50 78	SW	S		clear	
2	79 50	R. S. R. College B. C. S. P. S.	and the second sec	0.00	SE		florm	& rain
3	73	71 50	74	E		12.	cloudy	lt. wind
4	77	82	80	W	NW	1.5	clear	n. whice
56	80	88 50	83.	W	18.	\$ W		
	80	89 50	86	W	1999		do.	
.7	82	93 50	84	W	1	2.4 5	do.	
8	82 75	87	78	W	SE	W	do.	
9	79	87	82 50	S	s.W.	1.00	gt.rain	
10	80 50	87	78	W	3 W		clear	rain
II	75	79	76	NE	SE	S	cloudy	It. wind
12	74	80	75	NW	1000	SE	rain	
13	69	75 50	75	N		32	do.	
14	69	71 75	72 50	NE	S W		cloudy	
15	71	73 50	73	NE	S W		clear	
16	69	78	77	s W	1	w	do.	
17	75	85 50	76	NW	1990	s w	do.	
18	79 50	83 50	82 50	s w	NW	w	do.	It. wind
19	77	86	82	W		19.1	do.	
20	79 50	88	63	w	and is	N	do.	rain
21	57 50	60 50	59	N	NE	- 1.	rain	It. wind
22	61 50	66	67 50	NE	a line of	13	cloudy	do.
	66 50	1 Carlos	68	NE	and the second	E	do.	rain
23	69		and the second sec	E	SE	-	do.	· ····
24		71 81	70	1000	1		clear	It. wind
25	73	A STATE OF A	77	SE	-	SIL	do.	calm
26	76	84	77	N	S	SE	do.	cann
27	75	81	74	SE	3	SE	A CONTRACTOR OF A CONTRACTOR OFTA CONTRACTOR O	
23	72	79	76	S	1000	1 ACS	do.	11225537
29	73 75	82	80 50	S	1	210	cloudy	and a letter
30	76	85	79	S	11		do.	clear
31	1 78 75	1 74	72	S	1	1	clear	rain

METEOROLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS,

MADE IN THE CITY OF NEW-YORK, IN 1795.

Ninth Month (September)

Days	Thermometer obferved at			Prevailing			Obfervations on		
of the	8 A. M.	I F. M.	6 P. M. winds			the weather.			
Month.	and the second se	deg. hun.	deg. hun.	8.	Ι.	6.	A. M.	P. M.	
I	73	75	77	W	N	100	cloudy	A REAL PROPERTY AND A REAL	
2	66	70	70	NE		12	rain	highdo.	
3	65	71	71	w		1.6	clear		
4	64	75	73	NW	1 2		do.	A CANADA SA	
4 56	67	74 50	72	NW			cloudy	Contract Print	
6	70	75	73	NW	1.9	1	clear	States and the state	
78	68 50	74		N		NE	rain		
	71 50	78	77	S	S W		cloudy	It. wind	
9	75	83 50	77	s w		100	clear	1	
10	75	82	76	s w		5.8	do.	1 2 2 3	
II	74	84 50	79	s w	w	NW	do.	States - Sea	
12	63	70	67	N	NE	E	do.		
13	68	66	70	SE	S		cloudy	rain	
14	72 50	81	80	S		123	do.	San Caller	
15	75 50	85 50		S W	S	1	do.	clear	
16	76	87	83	S W		32.	do.	do.	
17	68 50	79 75	78 50	NE		and the	do.	do.	
18	77	78	76	S	0.1	-	clear	It. wind	
19	60	65 50	64	N	NW		rain		
20	60	68 50	68	W	swl	1	clear	rain	
21	53 50	61	57	NW		2	do.	hi. wind	
22	48	58	57	N	NW		do.	do.	
23	53	68	66	W			do.	light do.	
24	57	66 50	64	w	s w	S	do.	high dc.	
. 25	58	73	72	S W	1	12	do.		
26	62 50	72		s w	NE	SE	cloudy		
27	66	68 75	67	E		SE	do.		
28	66	73 25	68 50	S		1.1.2	clear	It. wind	
29	63 50	64 25	60	NW	-	1	cloudy		
30	50 1	58 75	60]	N	1	1	clear	lt. wind	

METEOROLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS,

MADE IN THE CITY OF NEW-YORK, IN 1795.

Tenth Month (October)

Days	Thermo	motor ohf	and at	1 1			1.010	
of the	Thermometer observed at 8 A. M. IPM. 6 PM.			F	revail		Obfervations on the weather	
Month	and the second se	deg hun.		8.		6.	A. M. P. M.	
I	56	1 70	1 66	w		1 5		lit. wind
2	57	61 50	60	N E	100.00	1	cloudy	
3	55 50	63 50	62	E	SE	1.7.2	clear	1 and the second second
4	65 50	72 50	67 75	s	1	SE	do.	A COLON
5	65	75	69	S	564	SE	cloudy	En long
56	6z	67 50	66	w	s W		clear	
78	57 50	67	65	w	1	s w	cloudy	rain
8	54	54	55	NW	1		do.	0.0000000
9	51	62 50	61	NW	w		clear	
IO	48 50	63	61	w		S	cloudy	rain
II	60	69	65	NW	w		do.	2220
12	55 50	66	66	w			do.	lt. wind
13	60	71	66	S	s w		do.	do.
14	61	68	68	s w			do.	
15	65	66	71	S			do.	dif.thu.
16	52 50	62	60	w			clear	lt. wind
17	58	49	52	s w	w		cloudy	high do
18	42	54	50	W	s w	w	clear	
19	38 50	49 50	49 50	W		S	do.	1. 1. 2.
20	55	62 50	55 50	S		NW	rain	
21	46	52 50	53 25	N		NE	clear	
22	44 50	53 50	55	NE	S	E	cloudy	c. wind
23	55	61	59 50	N	E		rain	
24	52 50	63.50	58 50	NW		W	clear	
25	47	57	57	W			do.	and the second of
26	47	54 50	55	W	N	18	do.	lt. wind
27	43	58 50	54	N	SW		do.	do.
- 28	49	60 50	60	s w	62.000	W	do.	
29	52	70	66	w	- 3	-	dp.	
30	55	69	61	W		S	do.	
31	52 50	55 1	54 50 1	s	w		foggy	rain

F

The Caufe of the Fewer, and the most probable method of preventing its return: likewife, the Precautions to be used to avoid an Attack, if it should again become Epidemic.

On the fixth of August, 1795, I received a note from John Broome, Chairman of the Committee of Health, "earnestly foliciting me to give them every "aid in my power, by my prudent advice, &c. for "the accomplishment of the important end of their "institution." In confequence of which, a few days after, I made him the following communication.

That a malignant fever exifts among us, is a melancholy certainty, well-known to the Committee
of Health; that this fever, in itfelf, is of a dangerous nature, there can be no doubt; but whether it
is contagious or not, is a queftion yet undetermined. I have not known or heard of a fingle well
attefted proof, of any perfon taking the complaint
from another that was affected with it.

• My advice is, that the Committee, while they • continue their unremitted and benevolent exertions, • in preventing the introduction of infectious difeafes • from abroad, fettle not in a falfe fecurity, and neg-• lect the caufes of difeafes that may exift in the ci-• ty. It is from the unguarded operations of thefe • inwalled enemies, that I conceive we have to appre-• hend the greateft danger.

If I have been rightly informed, a great proportion of the perfons, that have at this feafon been
affected with fevers of a fufpicious nature, has been

confined to those whose residence or occupation
has obliged them to pass a confiderable part of their
time between Peck-slip and the New-slip. If so, it
certainly is a matter of confequence, to know, whether in this part of the city, there is not some local
cause that may induce so fatal a malady.

That putrifying fubftances, after a continuation
of very warm weather, will give rife to fuch complaints; the fatal operation of the dock mud depofited at Peck-flip in 1791, the putrid coffee in
Philadelphia in 1793, and the noxious exhalations
from the creek in New-Haven in 1794, fufficiently
prove, without the aid of many other equally certain, though more remote facts, that might be adduced in its fupport if neceffary.

On these principles I have been led to search into
this part of the town, for the cause of the present
complaint, and I believe my inquiries have not been
in vain: I suffect that I have discovered a fruitful
matrix generating the seeds of this complaint, and
which if not properly cared for, may possibly spread
mortality in its vicinity.

⁶ A few years ago the Corporation have had Wa-⁶ ter-ftreet, between the two beforementioned flips, ⁶ filled up, without obliging the proprietors of the ⁶ property on the north fide of the ftreet and in ⁶ Cherry-ftreet, to fill up their yards even to a level ⁶ with it. Hence, the refufe water and offal fub-⁶ ftances, from the families occupying thefe places, ⁶ are left to ftagnate and putrify; and what renders ⁶ it particularly diftreffing, is, that the healthful fhow-⁶ ers, that in general wafh away all fuch matters from ⁶ other places, here only tend to render them more ⁶ active; for by the water not runing off, it diffolves

and prepares them, thus pent up, for entering into
their peftilential fermentation. Our regular and
heavy rains, perhaps have been one great remote
caufe of the frequency of thefe diffreffing difeafes,
in this neighborhood at this feafon.

It may be worthy of remark, that many of thefe
tenements contain feveral families; hence an additional caufe for putrefactive materials.

'I make no apology for giving these hints to the Committee; the impression of their importance on my mind, rendering it a duty: the hurry of an early communication, amidst frequent professional interuptions, must answer for their incorrectness."

' With a fenfe of refpect and efteem,

⁴ I remain thy friend and fellow-citizen,

· VALENTINE SEAMAN.'

New-York, 8th month (August) 17th, 1795.

The caufe of the difeafe as above fuggefted, not being removed, its effects, in full fupport of my apprehenfions, truly "fpread great mortality in the vici-"nity," as is feen by its hiftory in the foregoing obfervations.

This early idea of the origin of the epidemic, conftantly gained confirmation from the manner in which it increafed: it appeared to be almost entirely confined to the level fouth-eastern part of the town, and there it was the most general and fatal, in the particular fituations that mostly abounded with these

pools of putrefactive exhalations. Thus it first became the most general in and about the lower end of Dover-street: this is what might reasonably be looked for when we confider that befides all the lots fronting this ftreet being funk beneath the common level of it, there are also on the docks at its lower end feveral ftore-houfes and granaries, built partly over the water on piles, without having the fpace under them filled up; the foundation of fome of them, on the fides fronting the water are partitioned up fo as to prevent the free circulation of the tide from washing away any thing from under them; however, these partitions were not fo tight but that they let in water fufficient to favor the fermentation of the putrefactive materials that fuch a common receptacle will always collect, not only from exterior fources, but alio from the fhowers of grain that frequently would pour down through holes that the rats fometimes would gnaw in the floor. Hence there can be no wonder, that the feeds of this difeafe fhould ripen in fuch a hot bed of putrefaction, aided by the effluvia emited from the great flats of mud in the feveral furrounding impaired docks, left bare during the recess of every tide. It is remarkable that feveral perfons employed in a large grain ftore-houfe, thus fituated over fuch a fource of noxious miafmata, were among the first victims of this difease.

The difeafe foon increafed; numbers were taken in every part of that quarter of the town, lying between the upper part of Water, Pearl and Chathamftreets, and acrofs to the lower part of George-ftreet. From an attention to the fubject not only during the hurry of the epidemic, but alfo fince its extinction, I am led to believe according to my beft judgment, that four fifths of all the lots in this affected part of the city, were fituated below the level

of the ftreets they fronted, whence from our regular rains, they very generally became ftagnant, putrid mud puddles. I can hardly think it poffible, was it not for the obstruction of the houses preventing a free observation of these grounds, that any candid perfon acquainted with the common caufes of fevers, could harbor the leaft doubt after walking through this part of the town, but that the epidemic originated from this fource, rendered active by the continued excellive heat of the fun during the laft fummer. It raged with peculiar violence in the parts that were near the docks; this is what might be expected from the additional vapor of the dock mud as above-mentioned." It alfo was very fatal in a part of George-street, "not less than fixty " perfons were buried out of it within the fmall com-" pals of twenty houses." This was probably owing to the poilonous fleams difcharged from large quantities of ftreet dirt and manure, collected during the fummer and deposited near the head of it, subjoined to the common caufes above-mentioned. Its fatality to the West of Peck-slip was induced, no doubt, by the noxious vapors from the putrid fink there. The reafon of its prevalence about the Fly-market, can feem no ways ftrange to any one acquainted with the fituation of that place, the market being built over an offenfive fewer, whofe exhalations were confined only by an imperfect board floor, to which may be added, the effluvia conftantly arising from the putrefying animal and vegetable matter all around, as well as from the flip that puts in at it. Skinner-freet is lowly fituated, unpaved and very imperfectly drained.

That putrefactive effluvia will give rife to, and are the common caufe of fuch difeafes, is clearly proved by the accurate obfervations of the most judicious wri-

ters on the difeafes of hot climates. Lind's valuable book of interefting facts (Effay on the Difeafes of hot climates) abounds with proofs of this difeafe being caufed by the air from the low lands in the Weft Indies; he particularly mentions, that it often raged in the Greenwich Hospital at Jamaica; which, as he observes, was unfortunately built near a marsh, and that it could not proceed from any fource of infection in the hofpital. Dr. Hunter fays (Difeafes of the army in Jamaica) fhips lying at Port Royal in Jamaica, on moving and taking their flation higher up the harbor, have in a few days become fickly. "The men, fays he, have been feized with fevers " owing to the low fwampy lands along fhore, and " at the head of the harbor, from which laft the ex-" halations are carried every morning towards the " fhips, when the regular fea breeze fets in, as is " perceived by the bad fmell which accompanies it." He fays that there are examples, where out of fixty or feventy men, employed in filling the water cafks, not one has efcaped a fever, from the watering place being wet and fwampy. The fame author obferves, that Fort Augusta, which was at other times a falubrious fituation, became fickly in 1783, the fea that year having rifen higher than ufual, fo that it " overflowed the whole of the ground on which the " fort flands, near a foot above the furface in fome " places, and on ebbing left much flime and ouze. " A few days after this, many of the men were taken " with fevers." Dr. Jackfon (Treatife on the Difeafes of Jamaica) as well as a hoft of other authors, might be brought if neceffary, to prove that putrid exhalations are the common caufes of epidemics. The above facts, together with the many others adduced by Dr. Rush (Account of the Yellow Fever &c.) in their fupport, appear to me to be fufficient

to eftablish that opinion with every unprejudiced perfon—which if allowed, no one acquainted with the fituation of the part of this city where the yellow fever raged as above stated, can have the least doubt but that it was owing to like causes, without the necessity of ranfacking West India vessels or innocent bags of cotton, for that which is within ourfelves, and whose very effence perhaps, is such as proves it not to be of a transportable nature*.

Many of the ftrenuous fupporters of the contagious nature of this difeafe, compelled by the force of the foregoing circumftances, acknowledge, that the difeafe may be caufed by other means, however they cannot entirely, give up this favorite opinion, but perfift in afferting that contagion often does induce the difeafe, when the foregoing flate of the air favors its operations; and they defy any one to prove that it does not. To prove a negative is always difficult, fuch a one, perhaps impoffible. But fince the only proof we can have of the existence of a caufe, is the neceffity of it for producing known effects, and fince we are to admit, (according to Newton's first philosophic precept) no more causes than are fufficient to explain the appearances, and, as has been obferved, (Pemberton's view of Newton's philosophy) "When one cause is fufficient, if there ^{ce} really fhould in nature, be two, which is in the " laft degree improbable, we can have no poffible. " means of knowing it, and confequently ought not " to take the liberty of imagining, that there are

* It has been observed by Dr. Rush, in Vol. I. of his Med. Obfervations, as well as by Dr. Lind, that musquetoes generally attend a fickly feason—the fame was observed here during the last fummer: the cause is very clear, for circumstances favoring the rise of putrid miasmata, equally favor the generation of these infects.

"more than one." Now, therefore, as the above fuggested caufe of our epidemic feems fully sufficient of itself to produce it, nothing can be more unphilofophic or imprudent than to suppose, that contagion ever had any thing to do with it.

The most probable means of preventing a like calamity in future will be-1ft, To have all the lots, particularly in the low parts of the town, filled up, fo as to afford a fufficient defcent to carry off the water into the ftreets, and not permit any of it to ftagnate in them. 2d, To have the dirt and filth in the freets and yards more carefully and frequently cleared away. 3d, To have the docks repaired and regulated in fuch a manner, as not to permit the mud to gather and be exposed to the fun at the ebb of the tide. 4th, To have the fpaces under the granaries and ftorehoufes on the docks, properly filled up or walled in. 5th, To prevent great quantities of ftreet-dirt and manure from being collected in heaps, and left for any time on the vacant lots, in and about the city. 6th, To have the ftreets properly paved with a fufficient defcent to prevent any water from ftanding in them; and 7th, To have the common fewers, in good order and well covered. An attention to thefe circumftances, no doubt, will prevent the return of a like epidemic in this city; for, as I fuggested fome time fince to the corporation, " whether the difeafe " is contagious, or whether it was imported or " not; this one fact feems to be pretty firmly eftab-" lifhed, that it never has spread, but by the influence " of putrefactive effluvia."

If, either from a neglect of the foregoing precautions or from any other caufes, the yellow fever fhould again become prevalent in any part of this

G *

city, it certainly would be most prudent for fuch as have it in their power, to remove from it; or if unavoidable circumstances, or the calls of humanity should render it necessary for some to continue there for a part of the time, let them if poffible, fhun the night air, as the harbinger of death, and especially to avoid fleeping in that neighborhood, as they value their lives; for perhaps in the relaxed hours of reft, the epidemic miafmata may act with redoubled force. Dr. Lind's inflances clearly fhews the particular danger of fleeping within the limits of the contaminated air; many perfons having been taken with the complaint, after having flept a night on fhore in the low ground, while others, who had paffed a confiderable time there during the day, and always returned to the veffels at night, generally efcaped it.

Befides, keeping from the night air of the epidemic neighborhood, and the fleeping in a healthy part of the town: all perfons who are forced to pafs fome of their time in the contaminated atmosphere, should avoid with the most for for upulous attention, excelles of every kind; not only of eating and drinking, but alfo of heat, exercife and watching. But I with to be underflood, not to mean a rigid abstinence from, or a refriction with refpect to thefe things ; but only to advife moderation and regularity in the ufe of them, becaufe it is likely that a very low diet and the entire neglect of wine, with them who have been accuftomed to it, as well as cold, inactivity, too much keep, fear, &c. may as effectually predifpofe to this complaint, as their oppofite extremes : I believe the more regularly we support the natural healthy tone of our bodies, the more powerful they will refift the caules of difeafes applied to them.

The observation of Dr. Lining must be a great fatisfaction to those who have once fuffered with this difeafe. He fays (Effays and Obfervations, Phyfical and Literary, vol. 2.) "It is a great happinels that " our conflitutions undergo fuch alterations in it, as " forever afterwards fecures us from a fecond at-" tack." He certainly had a good opportunity of knowing whether it did or not, as it raged four times in Charlestown, South-Carolina (the place of his refidence) within fixteen years. In the Weft-India Ifllands an attack of this difeafe, which feems almost entirely confined to perfons from more northern climates, is called a feafoning, and after which, if the patient recovers, he is fuppofed to be pretty fecure. I never have known of any perfon having had it twice decidedly; perhaps fome inftances fuppofed to have been that fever, were only common remittents. Dr. Rush fays, (Medical Observations, Vol. 2.) that " during the prevalence of the meazles, he as well " as Dr. Quier, observed feveral persons (who had " had that difeafe, and who were clofely confined to " the rooms of perfons ill with it) to be affected with " a flight cough, fore throat, and even fores in the " mouth." And what are called nurfe pocks, are no rare things with perfons (who have previoufly had the fmall pox) that have much to do with patients in that difeafe : fo alfo is it poffible that fome people may fuffer a flight indifposition from the cause of this difeafe, after having had it once, which perhaps ought not to be confidered as a full attack of it. It may be that the great debility, remaining after a complete removal of this difeafe, may predifpofe to an attack of fome other, perhaps of a fever of a different nature, that might even prove fatal, fo like confequences might follow a fevere attack of the fmall pox and no one would confider this as a return of the difeafe. Notwithstanding these remarks are not en-

tirely conclusive with me, yet they have fo much influenced me, in the opinion of the impoffibility of taking this difeafe more than once, that fhould it again become epidemic here, although I could not again venture among it with lefs hefitation than heretofore, I certainly fhould with much lefs apprehenfion.

METHOD OF CURE.

In the treatment of this, as of all other difeafes, the first object should be to remove their cause; for although in fome inftances, the human body by habit may be enabled to refift the effects of injurious impreflions, and even by proper means to recover itfelf after morbid effects are inducted, while the caufe still continues; yet that phyfician would be confidered very deficient, who would undertake to cure an ophthalmia caufed by refiding in a fmoky apartment, or the cholera infantum, originating from the impurity and heat of the city air, without first advising his patients to remove from fuch an obnoxious fituation, for although he might fometimes fucceed in his attempts, yet it certainly would be attended with more difficulty and uncertainty; fo alfo is it in the yellow fever; hence in this difease it is of the highest importance to have the patient removed, as foon as poffible, out of the reach of the original caufe of his complaints, into a more falubrious atmosphere ; a neglect of this perhaps was one main reafon of the great fatality of this epidemic ; therefore, fhould it again prevail, it would be of the utmost consequence, for those whose circumstances would admit of it, to fecure a proper afylum in cafe of an attack, and the poor ought to be industriously fought after and earneftly advised, early in their complaints, to remove to fuch places as the police may prepare for their reception. It may be remarked, that but a finall pro-

portion died at Belle-vue who went there in the early ftages of their difeafes.

Whether the original caufe be removed or not, the next indications are,

1. To obviate the reftricted flate of the bowels, and clear the alimentary canal of the fuper abundant bile that feems to attend the difeafe.

2. To use all means in our power to obtain a remission of the fever; and

3. During the remiffion, to reftore the tone of the fyftem fo as to prevent a return.

Whether the feat and throne of this difeafe is in the flomach and bowels, according to Dr. Warren, or not, it must be acknowledged that it is in a great degree upon a particular attention to them, that the hopes of a cure depend, as it is upon a particular morbid affection of them that the greatest danger is to be apprehended. To fulfil the first indication, a fufficient dofe, viz. ten or twelve grains of calomel, with as much jalap or rheubarb, fhould be exhibited immediately and repeated every fix or eight hours, till it purges freely; its operations flould be favored by the plentiful drinking of warm chicken or barley water or gruel, and keeping warm in bed; by thefe means oftentimes a free perspiration is brought on, and the fecond indication is accomplished at the fame time; an almost complete remission being the confiquence.

Let no one fear the largeness of the dose of the purgative, or its early repetition as above recommended, for in no difease perhaps is it of more confequence to obtain the speedy operation of medicine

than in this; it is probable many lives have been loft from the cautious timidity of Phyficians, in giving but fmall and repeated dofes of cathartics, till the difeafe ftole on to that ftage wherein the great irritability of the ftomach utterly refufed to retain any more of it, before they have given a fufficiency effectually to evacuate the inteffines.

If a remiffion does not fucceed to the operation of this medicine, but fymptoms of great excitement, with violent pain in the head, &c. particularly in perfons of a full habit of body, with a plenitude in the vafcular fyftem, bleeding undoubtedly promifed and proved of the moft effential fervice, and ought by no means to be neglected; but I do not wifh to be underflood to recommend the indiferiminate ufe of the lancet by any means, for there are innumerable circumftances, both as they relate to the previous ftate of the patient, as well as to the exifting fymptoms, that fhould always govern the judicious phyfician in the ufe of this moft powerful remedy.

After the operation of the purgative, if the degree of excitement or tone in the vafcular fyftem, fhould not juffify the loofing of blood, or if as much has been drawn as the flate of the patient may render advifeable, and ftill there remain a degree of tenfion in the pulfe, a drynefs on the furface, &c. a fudorific draught of half an ounce of *fpt. minderer* with twenty drops of *tinct. thebaic* has often been exhibited with the happieft effects; a fweat generally fucceeding with a confiderable remiffion of all the fymptoms; in conjunction with the fudorific portion, the patient fhould have his feet and legs fomented with flannels wrung out of warm water, for as long as half an hour at leaft; he fhould alfo favor its operation by a plentiful dilution with the beforementioned drinks.

The use of antimonial medicines have been greatly recommended in this state of the disease, to bring on a remission; but I confess, in the few instances wherein I made trial of them, they did not answer my expectations, the state of the stomach generally being such as would not bear even the smallest doses of them.

For the violent pain in the head attending this firft ftage, nothing feemed more effectual than the conftant application of linen cloths, wetted with cold vinegar and water to the forehead and temples, and changed as foon as they became warm.

I know not whether Dr. Jackfon's method of ufing the warm and cold bath alternately, has been practifed by any phyficians of this city; but the dafhing of cold water over the body, and afterwards drinking plentifully of a ftrong infufion of rad. ferpentar. has been much cried up by fome; I ufed it in but a fingle cafe, and although the patient was particularly attended to, yet the looked for fweat and remiffion did not fucceed; this was neverthelefs, accomplifhed afterwards by the partial application of cold vinegar and water to his forehead.

After the bowels were properly evacuated and a remiffion obtained, I loft not a moment's time, but immediately applied to the ufe of the *bark*, in dofes apportioned to the ftate of the ftomach, half a drachm, if it would retain fo much, was given every two hours, otherwife half that quantity was given and increafed as the ftomach would bear it; it was exhibited in milk and water or fome of the drinks beforementioned, which ever was most agreeable; a few drops of the acid *elix. vitriol* with each dofe of the bark, fometimes would make it more agreeable to

the flomach; it feems hardly neceffary to mention that in this cafe it muft not be given in milk. When the bark in fubftance could not be retained, the cold infufion was fubftituted in dofes from half an ounce to an ounce, according to circumftances, and repeated every two hours or oftener if it fat well on the flomach. At the exacerbations of the fever, the ufe of thefe remedies was often fufpended, and the means beforementioned were applied to, till a degree of remiffion was again obtained, when the ufe of the bark, &c. was again refumed. When the patient was coftive, he had a few grains of rheubarb united with each dofe of his bark, till that flate was obviated.

The acid *elix. vitr.* was ufed with advantage during the remiffion of this difeafe, particularly if hemorrhages attended it. I have already mentioned it, as ufeful in making the bark fit eafy on the ftomach; but in cafe the bark fhould be retained well without it, it then would perhaps be better to adminifter it between the times of taking that medicine; it may be that this acid, while it covers the bitter tafte, may lillewife tend to leffen the tonic effects of the bark.

Generally, if the abovementioned means were not used, and frequently notwithstanding our greatest attention, about the third or fourth day, the second stage of the disease would be used in with pain and constant sickness at stomach, particularly upon swallowing any thing; an epispassic was often applied to the scrobiculis cordis in this situation, and sometimes with advantage; some others received beness to the part. Laudanum was rejected; but in some instances I thought a grain of solid opium was administered

with good effects, and finall bleedings feemed fometimes ufeful; this, however, as well as all other means, often failed, the ftomach throwing up every thing that was taken into it. In this defperate ftate, our last refuge was to the bowels, and our only dependence appeared to be upon the plentiful exhibition of our remedies per anum, half an ounce of powdered bark, with a gill of milk, chicken foup or beef tea, and twenty-five or thirty drops of laudanum, make a proper injection for this purpofe; it fhould be repeated at least twice a day. This means no doubt has preferved the lives of many; fhould the bark be retained in the bowels till the period of administering the third dofe, it would be adviseable to bring it away by a common injection of warm water, before that is given.

From obferving that none died who were affected with a falivation, I attempted in feveral inftances to induce that affection, by rubbing the gums with calomel and ufing mercurial frictions; but as thefe attempts were made only in the latter ftages of defperate cafes, I never fucceeded. May not mercurial frictions be advantageoufly ufed from the commencement of the difeafe to produce this affection?

The diet of the patient in this difeafe, fhould be of the mildeft nature; panado, chicken foup, beef tea, roaft apples and milk, tapioca, &c. appeared to agree beft with the delicate fituation of the ftomach, and perhaps were the most proper food that could be taken.

In the convalefcence, a continuance of the bark and elixir of vitriol, a more nourifhing diet of roafted oyfters, beef-fteakes, porter, &c. together with

EPIDEMIC VELLOW FEVER, &c.

moderate exercife in the country air, were the moft effectual means of reftoring the loft tone to the debilitated fyftems of those who happily furvived the effects of this most dreadful difease.

FINIS.

52

LETTERS

TO

WILLIAM BUEL, PHYSICIAN,

ON THE

FEVER WHICH PREVAILED IN NEW-

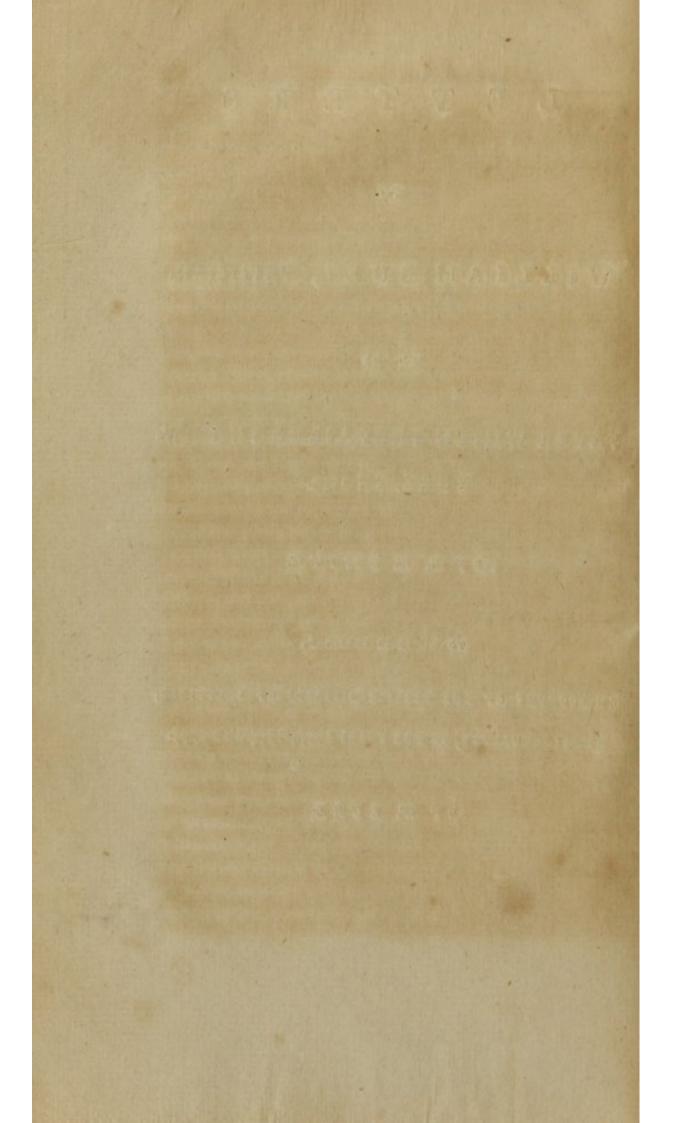
YORK, IN 1795.

BY E. H. SMITH.

TO WHICH IS PREFIXED,

AN ACCOUNT OF THE FEBRILE DISEASES OF SHEFFIELD, (MASSACHUSETTS) IN THE YEARS 1793, 1794 AND 1795.

BY W. BUEL.



ACCOUNT OF THE FEBRILE DISORDERS which prevailed in sheffield, in the state of massachusetts, in the years 1793, 1794 and 1795. EXTRACTED FROM A LETTER OF WILLIAM BUEL, physician at sheffield, to E. H. Smith, PHYSICIAN, OF NEW-YORK.

A N

BEFORE entering directly on the fubject of the diforders, which prevailed here in 1793, 1794 and 1795, I shall mention fome circumstances relative to the face of the country in the Town of Sheffield.

The river Houfatonak runs in a ferpentine courfe through this town, from North to South. Upon the banks of the river, on each fide, is an extent of intervale, or meadow land, averaging on both fides at about a mile in breadth. The greatest part of this intervale is overflowed at the time of the thawing away of the fnow, in the fpring; and fometimes, by large and fudden freshets, at other feafons. The nature of the foil, in general, is fuch, that, very foon after the water is off, the land is dry and fit for tillage. It is, however, much interfperfed with coves and marshes; in the former of which the water remains flagnant a confiderable part of the fummer, and in many of them perpetually; of the latter there are not many upon this river, but there are fome which remain fuch through the feafon.

Befide the Houfatonak, there are two other confiderable streams, running through part of this town, which unite and empty into that river. Upon each of these streams are large tracts of low, marshy lands; great part of which is overflowed by freshets, and is never perfectly dry .- There is (which is very material) a mill-dam, on each of these streams; and the two dams occafion the overflowing of feveral hundred acres of the low lands. As fummer advances, and the ponds fall, confiderable parts of thefe lands are left uncovered by the water; more or lefs, according to the drought of the fummer. In both of thefe ponds are large quantities of timber and other vegetable matters, which, in hot weather, are always in a ftate of putrefaction. This ftate exifts in an increafed degree as the fubftances become more exposed to the action of the fun. The fector occafioned by this putrifying mafs is fuch, in hot weather and when the water is low, as to be extremely offenfive to the fmell, at the diftance of many rods.

The inhabitants of this town, who live in the vicinity of thefe marfhy and drowned lands, have, as would naturally be expected, been always fubject to remittent and intermittent fevers, from its firft fettlement. It is, however, generally remarked by the old people, that thefe diforders have of late years until the three laft—decreafed : owing, probably, to the clearing, or partial draining, of the lands.

Although the diforders which have prevailed in this town, for two or three years paft, are owing undoubtedly, principally to thefe local caufes; yet it is not improbable that fome predifposition to them was occasioned by a general conflictution of the air: To afcertain this point, with any degree of precision, we ought to have before us an accurate history of the

TO DR. E. H. SMITH.

weather, for feveral years paft. Even then it would, perhaps, be impoffible; as it has ever been found a difficult matter to trace any connection between the manifest qualities of the air, and the effects of a general conftitution of it, favorable to difease. As I am unable, either from minutes, or memory, to give any account of the weather, I shall leave the matter unattempted.

In the year 1793, during the feafon in which fuch complaints ufually appear, intermittents and their concomitants were more frequent than they had been for many years before. In September and October, there were a few fcattering inftances of bilious fevers.

Early in the fpring of 1794, inflammatory complaints, chiefly of the pneumonic kind, were unufually prevalent. They were foon fucceeded by intermittents; which were more frequent than they had been the year before. Nothing peculiar attended them; and they continued to occur pretty often through the fummer.

Towards the laft of July, the bilious, or, as it is called here, the pond-fever, began to make its appearance; principally about the South Pond, one of the mill-ponds beforementioned, and near the Canaan line. There were fome fcattered inftances about the North Pond : and a few, which were at fuch a diftance from both, that they were, probably, occafioned by the ftagnant water about the great river, the Houfatonak.' But the diforder was chiefly confined to the vicinity of the South Pond. The influence of this pond appeared to extend about one mile and a half from its borders. Within this place there are about 150 inhabitants; and about 80 of this number

LETTER FROM DR. W. BUEL,

were affected with the fever : part of them inhabitants of Sheffield, and a part of Canaan. Among thofe who were fick, there were five or fix inflances of mortality. There were not more than ten or twelve perfons who had the diforder in other parts of this town. From thefe there was but one death ; and that in a cafe complicated with pregnancy, and eventually with phthifis pulmonalis. People continued to be attacked with this fever through the months of Auguft, September and a part of October.

The diforder was, probably, in all refpects, what is termed a bilious remitting fever. It began with an ague fit; intense pains in the back, head and limbs, foon fucceeded by thirft, drynefs of the fkin, &c. continuing without much variation 18 or 20 hours: a flight moifture then broke out upon the fkin-feldom a profuse fweat; a degree of remission of the fever, and abatement of the pains, then enfued, and continued till about the time of day of the first attack, when another exacerbation of fever commenced, with fymptoms fimilar to the first. If the difeafe was left to itfelf, the remiffions would fometimes become fhorter and more imperfect, as the paroxyfms were repeated, until it grew to be nearly or quite a continued fever. A diarrhea, and fometimes dyfenteric fymptoms were added to the reft. Moft of those who died were attended with a preternaturally lax state of the bowels; which, in feveral instances, might properly be called dyfenteric. The tongue was, from the first, covered with a white fur. After three or four days, a black ftripe began to appear; extending from the root, towards the extremity; and gradually fpreading, as the diforder advanced, till the whole tongue affumed a black appearance. Even the teeth and gums were fometimes covered by this black fur; and in fome patients who afterwards recovered.

50

In the treatment of this diforder, evacuation of fome kind, is undoubtedly neceffary in the early ftage of it. Venefection generally produced a temporary relief from the violence of the pain, and was, probably, when the conftitution was firm and robuft, and the habit plethoric, frequently ufeful; but it did not appear to me to be important as a curative remedy. Emetics fometimes did well; and where there was a great degree of naufea, I thought them ufeful. But purging, with calomel and jalap, was the mode of evacuation I preferred, and generally practifed; and the remedy which of all others appeared to me moft advantageous in the early ftage of the difeafe.

It is unneceffary for me to fay any thing more, in this place, than that affiduous purging, in the beginning, and a plentiful use of the Bark, after the remiffions had become such as to make it admissible, were the effential parts of the management of this diforder.

So ftrong was the tendency to diforders of this kind, that people continued in fome inflances to be affected with intermittents, or fever and ague, thro' the winter. These were very frequent in the spring, but with no peculiarities, and yielding to the common remedy with the usual facility.

During the month of August 1795, I was in the county of Ontario, in the western part of the state of New-York. There was, at that time, a diforder prevalent there, of the same nature with that which I found rife in Sheffield, on my return, and which I am about to describe. It was chiefly existent in the neighborhood of stagnant waters, and in situations similar to those places, in this town, to which the difease was mostly confined. The treatment required was, of course, the same.

On my return to Sheffield, which was the 5th of September, I found a number of the inhabitants, about the North Pond, afflicted with a fever, which began to appear about three weeks before. The people first attacked were those who lived nearest to the pond; whole families of whom were down at once. Numbers continued to be taken, daily, chiefly within the vicinity of this Pond, or within three quarters of a mile of its borders, till about the middle of October ; after which time there were few inftances of new attacks. In this time, i. e. from the 10th of August to the 20th of October, of about 200 (which is not far from the number of perfons living within three quarters of a mile of fome of the borders of this pond) not lefs than 150 were affected with more or lefs of this difeafe; out of which number, but one perfon died, and that an aged man, previoufly debilitated and difordered .- The number affected with this fever, in all other parts of this town, did not, I believe, exceed thirty. Of thefe, three died : one, an aged woman : the other two, pregnant women ; of whom, one died in the fever, the other fuffered an abortion, and died fome months after, dropfical.

The difeafe, this year, put on a different form to what it did the laft. It might, with more propriety be called an intermittent, than a remittent fever; though it was very different from a common fever and ague. It began, like other fevers, with an ague fit, attended with pains in the head, back and limbs. The duration of this part of the paroxyfm was uncertain. It was fucceeded by a hot fit, whofe duration was, in different perfons, from fix to forty-eight hours. A remifion, and, fometimes, nearly or quite, a perfect intermifion, then came on; but whofe duration was as irregular and uncertain as was that of the paroxyfm before. After the firft, the paroxyfms were not generally ushered in by a regular ague fit; only fome flight chills were felt; and thefe were irregular, both in degree and continuance. The length of the next fucceeding paroxyfms and intervals could, by no means, be calculated for, from the preceding : fo completely irregular was this diforder. The fever evidently tended to an intermittent form; but it could neither be called quotidian, tertian, quartan, nor by any other name used by authors to diffinguish the different fpecies of intermitting fevers. The pains in the head, limbs and back, were very fevere, particularly in the latter, which were fo univerfally intenfe, that the fymptom might almost be confidered as charactereftic of the diforder. In the primæ viæ, flatulency was nearly a conftantly-attendant and very troublefome fymptom. Evidences of an increafed fecretion and excretion of bile, were generally prefent through the difeafe, but were particularly obfervable in the convalescence. Some degree of vellownefs of the fkin, which was almost universal, indicated a reabforption of this fluid, and a deposition of it upon the fkin. This yellownefs was in two inftances, which I faw, very intenfe. A flight degree of delirium was very common, during the height of the fever. The appearance of the tongue was much the fame that it was laft year.

My method of treating the fever of this year, was fimilar to that which I employed the laft year.— Purging, in the beginning, and afterwards a plentiful ufe of the Bark, appeared to me to be the moft fuccefsful way of managing it. In extreme cafes, particularly, a free and full exhibition of bark, wine and laudanum, feemed the only means of falvation. It was abfolutely neceffary that the patient fhould be thoroughly purged, previous to the ufe of flimulants, otherwife the bark, wine or laudanum, would have

very pernicious effects. I faw feveral inftances, at the weftward, where, by too early a ufe of thefe medicines, the fever was changed into a continued form, attended with a conftantly dry and yellow fkin, comatofe fymptoms, &c. One of the inftances of extreme yellownefs, which I have mentioned, was of this kind, and at the weftward. I removed this fymptom, and recovered the patient, by giving repeated dofes of calomel and jalap, fome perfpirative medicines, and afterwards the bark, wine, &c. Each purge, in this cafe, leffened the degree of yellownefs, very apparently. The other inftance of intenfe yellownefs, which I faw, was in this town, in the cafe of the pregnant woman, whom I have mentioned to have died in the fever. This woman's fever never had diftinct intermiffions. Several flight attempts were made to administer the bark; but it would not do. Perhaps my timidity in the use of evacuants, on account of her fituation, was injurious to her.

The Bark did not fuspend the paroxysms, in this diforder, in as short a time as it does in common intermittents; but, if the patient was properly prepared, and the use of it was persevered in, it never failed to have the effect.

Purging was probably ufeful in a twofold way: Firft, by carrying off the fuperfluous bile; which was, evidently, fecreted and excreted in a preternatural quantity: Secondly, by reducing the fthenic diathefis, which was, perhaps, always prefent, in the early ftage of the diforder.

It is true, that those whose fever was fuspended by the bark, were subject to frequent relapses, and to a long and lingering state of convalescence. This drew an odium upon that medicine; and many were induced to believe that it was owing to the use of it that people were so long in recovering, and, of course, that it was improper. I am convinced, however, from very attentive observation, that those who did not take the bark, but suffered the fever gradually to wear away, as it sometimes would, were equally subject to those inconveniences. Indeed, this seems to be the nature of the disease. The old people in this town, who recollect the times when disorders of this kind have prevailed here before, and when the bark was not at all used, inform me that those who were afflicted with them, were a long time in recovering.

It feems that, in all cafes, when patients have got rid of the fever, either by means of the bark, or otherwife, there remains an increafed difpofition to the formation and excretion of bile, and that this humor accumulates in the primæ viæ, till it firft deftroys the appetite and occafions naufea, and then excites a fpontaneous difcharge by ftool or vomiting, or a relapfe of fever, or both. A continuance in the ufe of fome laxative medicine, after a recovery, has a tendency to prevent thefe effects ; and, if ftrictly attended to, would probably prevent them, and perhaps obviate the difpofition to relapfe entirely.

In reflecting on phenomena of this kind, the human mind is anxious to fix on fomething fatisfactory as their caufes. Specific contagion, I am convinced, was in no inftance, which came under my obfervation, either here or at the weftward, the caufe of the propagation of the diforder. That marfh effluvia, to whofe action the inhabitants of fome parts of this town are fubject, is the exciting caufe, and is neceffary to the production of the diforders in queftion, is beyond any manner of doubt. This is evident from

LETTER FROM DR. W. BUEL.

60

their exifting only where this influence extends. But fomething more is wanting; otherwife we cannot account for their prevailing in fome years, and not in others. Every circumftance relative to the ponds* and marfhes in this town has, apparently, been the fame, for many years paft ; and yet very little of this form of difeafe has appeared, for ten or twelve years back, until the two laft. We must either suppose a peculiar conflitution of the atmosphere, occasioning a predifpofition to thefe diforders, and coinciding with the local caufe, or marsh effluvia; or that the marsh effluvia itfelf is, by fome peculiarity of the atmofphere, wrought up to a higher pitch of virulence, and thus produces a higher degree of difeafe. I am inclined to admit the latter fuppofition, as I am convinced that the fevers which have prevailed here, for two or three years paft, and the common intermittent fever, are the fame, only differing in degree. I have feen all degrees, from the mildest form of intermittents, to the most extreme of bilious remitting fever. It is impofible to fay where the line of division shall be drawn. The difeafe this year feems to have formed a connecting link between intermittent and bilious fever; and, were I to name it, I would call it a bilious intermittent. Should the intermittent fever, in its ufual form, prevail next year, the diforder may be faid, in the three years, to have been in regular gradations run through.

SHEFFIELD, NOV. 30, 1795.

* I have endeavored to different the caufe why the fickness in 1794, was confined almost entirely to the South, and in 1795, to the North-Pond; but I can find no local circumstances to have existed which should produce fickness about one, and not about the other, in either of these years.

LETTERS

WILLIAM BUEL, PHYSICIAN,

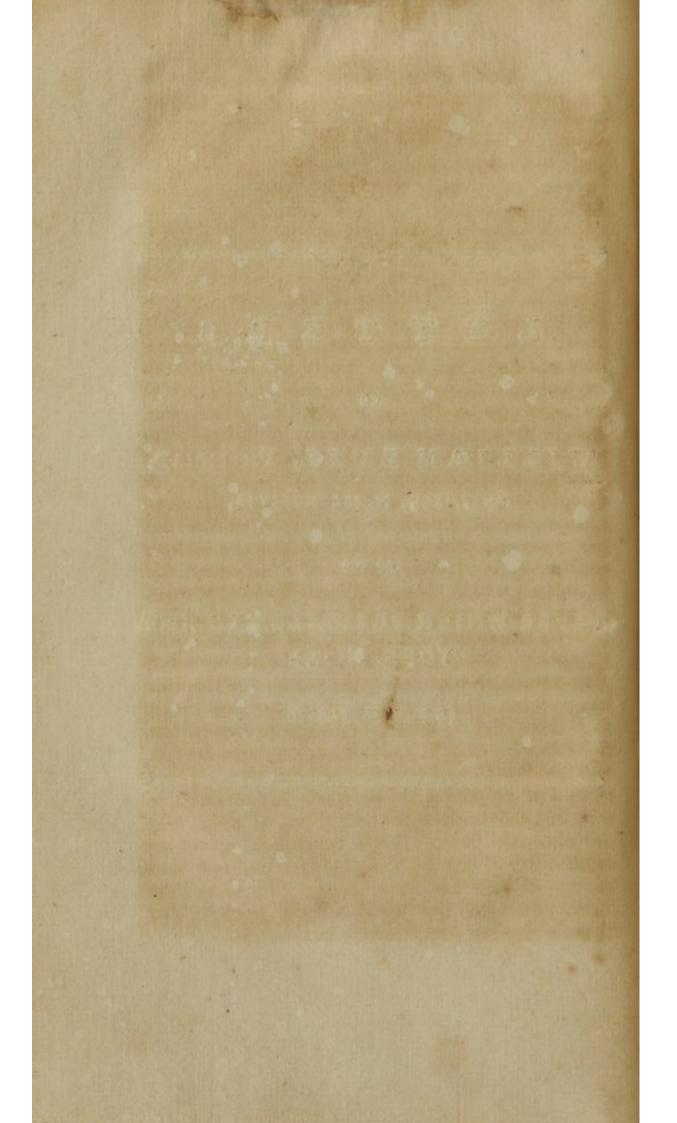
TO

SHEFFIELD, MASSACHUSETTS,

ON THE

FEVER WHICH PREVAILED IN NEW-YORK, IN 1795.

BY E. H. SMITH.



Advertisement.

HE following letters were written at the request, and for the information, of a medical friend, with whom the writer has long been accuftomed to correfpond, both on professional and general topics. Being composed originally without any view to the prefs, and nearly finished before the idea of publication was fuggefted, they will need much indulgence for many defects of expression and method, which the writer has not leifure to correct. Much, too, must be pardoned to that pruriency of style, and pofitivenels of decifion, into which perfons in habits of fraternal intimacy are apt to fall, and which the laws of epistolary intercourse do not forbid. A careful revision, would, doubtless, have rendered these letters more acceptable, in these respects, and have chaftifed them of those repetitions of fentiment and expression, which, though partially avoided in transcribing for the prefs, still occur too frequently. But this was impossible. A further, and more fatisfactory, apology may be expected, for the opinions which they contain ;- confidering the youth, and fuppofed inexperience, of the writer. It is not improbable that hafty and unfounded opinions have crept into the following pages; opinions unfupported by fact, and which informed reafon would difclaim. If fuch there are, no perfon can be more defirous, than he who has delivered, to difcover them, or more ready to relinquish them. But a conclusion against an opinion fhould reft on fome better foundation than the age of him who maintains it. To those who think otherwife, the words of the learned Van Swieten may not impertinently be addreffed.

" Honor and respect are due to physicians, emi-" nent from their long and extensive practice of this " falutary art; but they, on their fide, ought not to " be fupercilious, nor despife the advice of younger " professors. If even a gardener may fometimes " fpeak to the purpofe, how much more may not " this be expected from phyficians, though young, " when regularly educated and diligent in their " profession : they have an opportunity of obferv-"ing the whole courfe of a difeafe and its fuc-" ceflive changes, while the others, overwhelmed " with bufinefs, view in hafte fome of those circum-" ftances only which happen in the time of the " difeafe, and are obliged to collect the reft from " ignorant nurfes, who do not always tell the truth. " The public good will be most promoted, if the fire " of the young phyfician be moderated by the ma-" ture difcretion and experience of the old practi-"tioner; nor let these, while they instruct, be " ofhamed to learn."*

* Comment : on the 1413 aphorifm of Boerhaave.

NEW-YORK, MAY, 1796.

LETTERS ON THE FEVER OF 1795.

LETTER FIRST.

INTRODUCTORY.

IN compliance with your wifhes, and in return for the communication with which you lately favored me, relative to the difeafes which prevailed in the neighborhood where you refide, for the last three years, I have put together all the fcanty information I poffefs, refpecting the fever which was the occafion of fo much diffres to this City, in the last fummer and autumn.--- I regret my inability to communicate a more minute and specific statement of facts; and the more, as there feems little probability, at prefent, that any perfon, qualified for the task, will undertake Various circumstances confpired to narrow the it. fphere of my observation; and this may have led me into erroneous conclusions, which more extensive practice and wider observation would have corrected in me, and may have corrected in others. But, how faulty foever my reafonings may be thought, I must demand abfolute and entire credit for my facts. In thefe, I cannot well have been deceived: for the very circumftances which rendered them few, made me more attentive, and gave me leifure to be accu-There is but one poffible way in which any rate. falfity can be chargeable on them; and this might be, were I to pretend to decide that the courfe of the difeafe was always fuch, as when it came beneath my notice. But you will understand me strictly. I

defcribe what I faw; and mean only then to make a remark general, when I fo express it, and when I find a concurrent opinion on the part of many. In my reafonings on facts, you will not blame me for taking a range somewhat wider; for, should I, in my way, light on fome truth, interefting and important, it will well repay you for the fatigue of accompanying me; and, fhould I not, your friendship will excuse me, in this inftance, as it has often done before. Of one thing further you ought to be forwarned : That, concerning every thing connected with the fever of 1795, where opinion may be exercifed, there is variety of opinion. And as, in this contest of jarring and hoftile opinions, but one can have juffice on its fide, I would have you follow mine, with diffidence, into the field of controverfy. Victory does not always incline the balance on the fide of right; but even fhould mine deferve defeat, it will fuffer in the company of myriads.

.LETTER SECOND.

An account of the situation and peculiarities of that part of the City in which the Fever most prevailed, in 1795.

THOUGH the fever continued to extend itfelf, to the laft, yet it never became general over the city; and, for a long time, it was moftly confined to a particular diffrict. As the feafon advanced, the peculiarities of this diffrict may be fuppofed to have become common to a larger portion of the city; and their extension to the whole only prevented by the fetting in of winter. To the diffrict alluded to, the Eaft river, from Long-Ifland ferry to Mr. Rutgers's, forms the eaftern boundary; the northern reaches from thence to Division-street; thence westerly, down Division-street, Chatham-street, the extremity of Pearl-ftreet, into William-ftreet, to Franckfort-ftreet, down this last to Gold-street, through that to Beekman-freet, along which the line proceeds to Pearlftreet, as far as the Market, down which it should be continued to the river.—The fpace included in thefe bounds, is all over which the fever, according to the beft of my remembrance, exerted any power, till after it had reached its height; when it extended down Water-street, a little below Wall-street, and proved very mortal. It is true that there were a few perfons affected in various other parts of the town; but, during the greater part of the prevalence of the fever, it was principally active in the north-eaftern and middle parts of the diffrict comprehended as above : and, as a thorough knowledge of the peculiarities of this portion of our city is, in my opinion, indifpenfable to the hiftory of the difeafe which afflicted it, I cannot doubt your patience with the minute defcription I think it neceffary to give.

The first and most obvious remark, on the greater part of the district, just pointed out, is, that it is the lowest, flattest, and most funken part of the whole city. Some places are much more funken than others; but the whole space is evidently fo, compared with the adjacent ground; and appears to have an inclination, more or less observable, in different streets, to the East river. This inclination is very confiderable in Dover-street; a street which is faid always to have suffered from severs of this kind, during the hot feason. From the division of Pearl and Cherrystreets, down the latter, the descent is rapid, to some where near James's-street; about which is the lowest part of the street, and from whence it is nearly level

to the northern boundary. Beyond this bound, the ground rifes again; and the made ground, by the river fide, is allo fomewhat elevated : fo likewife, is the whole of the ground over which the wefterly line paffes—through Divifion, Chatham, &c. ftreets. Thus you will perceive, that the part of the city where the fever was moft active, for the longest period, forms, as it were, a bafin, having its fide, nearest the water, a little inclined. Within this bafin, there are feveral fmaller cavities; one of which, in particular, will require a further defcription. Those streets, alfo, which are not included in this hollow, but which lie along the river, will require fome attention; which shall be given them.

The extreme irregularity in the difpolition of the ftreets, and the narrownefs of the greater number of them, are great obftacles to a free ventilation of this city. This misfortune, common to every part of it, falls with peculiar heavinefs on that diffrict which has just been spoken of. The comparatively high and neighboring lands of Morriffania and Long-Ifland, receive almost folely the benefit of breezes from the north-eaft and eaft : The Sound, which divides them from the city, being too narrow to add much force and freshness to a breeze nearly spent on their heights. North, the island rifes into little hills, from which the wind paffes on to the high parts of the city; rarely vifiting the low and intervening fpace; unlefs it may be the topmost rooms of the houfes: and, as the houfes are generally low, the effects of a wind from this quarter must be inconfiderable .--North-westerly, there is fomewhat more of an opening; but even this is fmall. Weft, fouth weft, and fouth, the other parts of the town, which are higher, and thickly fettled, break the force of the gales from these points. So that, thus fituated, this quarter of

68

the city, though it were perfectly well laid out, would have but little chance for a free ventilation : irregularly difpofed and narrow as the ftreets are, we muft be convinced of the impoffibility of its receiving the neceffary fupply of frefh air. You will understand me as fpeaking of a thorough ventilation, and in the fultry feafon, when it is most neceffary : a partial fupply of air, equal to the fupport of a feverish exiftence, it undoubtedly obtains.

Much of the ground, in the northern part of this district, is fwampy, and abounds with little pools and puddles of ftagnant water. This was efpecially true last fummer and autumn; there being great rains, and no adequate means for conducting off the water. Indeed, fo flat are fome of the paved ftreets, in this quarter, that the rains did not run down the gutters, but continued in little puddles, and were evaporated from the places whereon they fell. In the new ftreets, which are unpaved, and without any gutters, numerous imperfect ditches affifted the disposition of the water to stagnate. These places were often muddy, when the fouthern part of the town was dry; and the Iteams from them very offenfive, when the dry ftreets, towards the North river, were perfectly fweet.

Several of the paved streets, and indeed the greater number, in the district of which I am speaking, are narrow and crooked; some with neither side walks nor gutters, and by far the largest portion of them, miserably built. Most of those which are unpaved, are, in all respects, still worfe; the buildings chiefly wooden, and placed on the ground; the old ones falling to decay; the new, but imperfectly finished. Of them all, it may be remarked, that they are much exposed, some of them more than others, to the full

influence of the docks, whatever that may be, and it cannot be falutary; or to that of a broiling fun, from early in the morning, till the middle of the afternoon; and fome of them, to both.

So much for the ftreets, generally : a few particulars, concerning fome of them, are neceffary to the formation of a perfect idea of this diffrict.

A line, drawn from the corner of Ferry and Pearlftreets, up the latter, to where William street enters it; then down William to Franckfort, and through that, a part of Gold and Ferry-ftreets, to Pearl-ftreet again, will form the ridge of a new cavity (included in the principal boundaries above mentioned) which feems contrived, by art, for the dwelling place of fever. This court-yard of the palace of death, is divided by feveral difmal lanes, courteoufly denominated ftreets; fuch as Vandewater, Rofe and Jacobftreets, &c. which form the borders to innumerable tan-vats. The whole is one valt tan-yard, the firm parts of which feem to have been conftructed by art in the midft of an extensive quagmire. To this place, as far as I can difcover, there is no outlet. Think what must be the condition of it, in the months of August and September !--- Yet human beings live here ; and habit renders its noxious exhalations, in fome fort, harmlefs to them. It is remarkable that few perfons, regularly inhabiting this hollow, died of the fever laft year. To those, whose evil deftiny led them to feek a new dwelling place there, it proved highly peftilential.

Dover-freet is a fhort, narrow freet, running from the beginning of Cherry-freet, down to the Eaft river; and contains near twenty buildings.— The defcent, from Cherry into Water-freet, is very

rapid. As the exposure is nearly to the east, it receives the whole effect of the fun, from 6 A. M. to 3 P. M. in the fummer. The defcent makes it eafy to keep the furface of the ftreet clean ; though it prevents a free ventilation. But it has been raifed, feveral feet, fince the buildings, which are moftly low, were erected; fo that the road is, in many inftances, up to the middle of the lower ftory windows; leaving the cellars to the houfes, and cellar kitchens, without a communication with the ftreet. The vards remaining as before, are, of confequence, much lower than the ftreet; without vent; and, of neceffity, all the water, and filth of every kind, which gathers in them, must there stagnate, ferment and putrify. Add to this, fome of thefe yards are capacious, and contain little, decayed, wooden huts; fometimes built directly on the ground ; and containing, oftentimes, feveral families.

Water-street, above Dover-street, is chiefly compofed of low, decayed and dirty wooden buildings. This ftreet being either made-ground entirely, or raifed like Dover-street, the fame is true of the fituation of the houfes and yards. And, left any of the filth, or water, fhould drain off, from any of the vards, the western fide of Water-street has been kindly converted, by the enlightened zeal of the directors of these affairs, into a perfect dyke; which anfwers its defign, most completely, by preventing even the flighteft leakage. Befide, as this ftreet lies directly on the water, it has the benefit of the whole force of the fun, the greater part of the day; and of the exhalations from the docks; which are here in great number, and in the higheft ftate of their perfection. There is, however, a better opportunity for fresh air, in this, than in some other streets. Yet even this is an advantage which the rage for im-

71

72

provement threatens to transfer to a new ftreet, ftill further out in the river; which, if completed, may form another dyke, to the increafed pleafantnefs and health of this quarter of the town.

Of Roofevelt, Catharine, James, Oliver, &c. ftreets, nearly the fame remarks are true as of Dover and the upper part of Water-ftreet : for though they are fomewhat wider, ftraighter, and have more good and new buildings in them, yet they are raifed in the fame manner, have funken yards, and under-ground apartments; and Roofevelt ftreet has an open fink, where the drippings of the tea-water pump, after having gently collected all the filth in their way, are received; and being juft enough to keep up a conflant dropping, and not enough to wafh the gutter, or the fewer, the ftench is moft intolerable, during the fultry months.

To many other of these ftreets the same remarks will apply; and to some with aggravated force: but what has been faid, will, perhaps, be sufficient to aid your imagination in the conception of a just idea of their condition: I mean of their necessary and unavoidable condition.

Of the Docks, it may be enough to mention, generally, that they are badly contrived in every part of the town; and worft of all, in this part; being broken up into numerous little wharves, thus forming narrow flips, where the ground is left bare at ebb tide; and where vegetable, animal, and excrementitious matters, being thrown in, at all times, inftead of being caft into the ftream, ferment, putrify, and render the ftench truly peftiferous. Indeed, this is fo much the cafe, with all of them, in the fummer, that, except to perfons habituated to their exhalations, they are abfolutely intolerable; exciting, in perfons of a delicate make, immediate vomiting; and in others naufea, indigeftion, head-ach, or fome temporary illnefs, when exposed to them but a flort time.

In addition to the above-related facts, concerning the condition of the ftreets, in that part of the city where care was most needed, it may be remarked that, at no time, was there ever fo great an apparent inattention to preferving them clean. Befides the impediments which the level nature of the ftreets, in many parts of the town, prefented to the draining off of the filth which is conftantly accumulating in large towns like this, artificial impediments were permitted; as if death were not fufficiently active, and needed the aid of the magistrate. In all the ftreets where buildings were going forward, the workmen were allowed to reftrain the course of the water, in the gutters, by forming little dams, for their convenience in making their morter. The effect of this ftoppage of water was fo great, that even in Broadway, one of the ftreets the beft calculated of any in the city for free ventilation, in that part of it where the new Tontine Tavern was building, the ftench was exceedingly offenfive. And in this condition was it allowed to remain for near two months; though it was almost under the windows of the principal magistrate of the city. If this were true of the wideft, and one of the belt aired and cleaneft ftreets, of New-York, what think you was the ftate of those narrow, crooked, flat, unpaved, muddy alleys, mentioned above ? No one can form even a faint idea who has not walked through them, in the middle of fome one of those deadly, suffocative days, which we experienced in September laft,

74

But this is not all: befide thofe maffes of femiputrid vegetable and animal matters—cabbage, turnips, the heads and entrails of fifh, &c. which, at all times of the year, out of compaffion to men who might be ufefully employed as fcavengers to the city, are allowed to complete the putrefactive procefs, undifturbed, in the middle of the ftreets,—the fight and the fmell were flocked, at every turn, by dead rats, fowls, cats, dogs and pigs. So remarkably was this the cafe, that I queftion whether there could have been found a fingle ftreet, alley, or even bye-lane, of any tolerable length, which did not lend its aid to render this exhibition full and frequent.

The preceding flatement, melancholy as it may appear, will convey a very inadequate idea of our misfortune, in refpect to fituation, without fpecial information concerning the feafon, as it appeared here, during the reign of the fever; and a knowledge of the people who moftly inhabited thefe parts of the city, and on whom the feverity of the diforder was moftly inflicted. With this knowledge I fhall endeavor to furnifh you; but the length which this letter has already acquired will excufe me, to you, for poftponing the attempt, to a future opportunity.

LETTER THIRD.

Some Account of the Seafon of 1795.

PHYSICIANS, from the earlieft ages of medical record, have remarked that great peculiarities and irregularities of feafon, have exercifed an unfriendly influnce on human health: And Hippocrates, himfelf, takes notice of the difficulty, which hence arifes, of forming a proper judgment, and adopting a fuitable method of cure, in those difeases which occur under such circumstances. The importance of this division of my subject, makes me regret that it is in my power to furnish you with no other than general information. You will be the more ready to overlook this defect, when you recollect that I do not pretend to deliver a history of the fever, and are informed that there is fome probability that this particular defect will be fupplied by another hand.

Generally, then—every one knows that the fummer and autumn of 1795 were exceffively fultry and exceffively wet. Every article of houfehold furniture, or in use about a house, sufceptible of mould, was speedily and deeply covered with it. It seemed to penetrate places where we should have deemed its appearance impossible. A friend of mine found a pocket-book of Morocco leather quite mouldy; though it was in the drawer of a private desk, inclosed within a large desk—both of which were usually locked—and covered by papers. Boots and shoes hung up by a wall, near a fire-place, heated every day, contracted mould within twenty-four hours.

Meats fpoiled in the market-place uncommonly quick; and those which were brought home, apparently fresh and good, in the morning, were often found unfit to be eaten, when cooked and brought upon table.

Efculent vegetables, in general, and efpecially fruits, were unufually poor, tough and taftelefs. The peach, particularly that called the cling-ftone, was fcarcely digeftible; and often occafioned temporary

illneffes, quite fevere, while it doubtlefs aided in the production, or aggravation, of the fever.*

Flies were very numerous and troublefome, in every part of the city, in the beginning of fummer; but they fuddenly difappeared, about the middle of July, from the more airy parts of the town, collecting in fwarms, in the lefs healthy parts, and fucceeded, every where, by clouds of musketoes, incredibly large and diffreffing : and thefe continued to afflict us, long after the time when they commonly depart. Almost every perfon fuffered exceedingly from the bites of thefe infects; and foreigners especially. In fome they occafioned univerfal fwellings, and eruptions, fomewhat like Pemphigus ; and in others numerous little ulcers. Thefe laft, a phyfician of my acquaintance, faw even in a native American. The irritation, reftlefinefs, and confequent watchfulnefs and fatigue, occafioned by these animals, no doubt predifposed the well to be affected by the fever; while they extremely harraffed the fick, and retarded their recovery.

During the whole of this feafon, I remember but one thunder-florm; and this was very gentle. There was but a fingle *hard* clap of thunder, for more than four months, that I remember; and very little thunder and lightning, at any time.

* Vegetable growth was uncommonly rapid and abundant, in the fummer of 1795. I mention this that no miftake may arife from the above remark concerning efculent vegetables. The more rank they grow, beyond a certain degree, the more tafkelefs they are; and the influence of a wet feasion, in rendering roots and fruits tough, as well as inlipid, is well known.

It is worthy of remark, that many fruit-trees, plumb-trees in particular, bloffomed a fecond time, last year, and produced an imperfect and fecond crop of fruit. Our rains, exceffive in quantity and frequency as they were, feemed to have loft their wonted power of cooling the air. In those ftreets, most unhealthy, and least ventilated, this effect was, in a degree, obfervable; but, in the airy and healthy parts of the town, on the contrary, they never failed to render the heat more intolerable; and the fteams from the hot pavement were like those of a vapor bath. The clouds, too, feemed to flut out every kind of breeze. —One of these heavy rains, which continued two or three days, feemed to posses all the qualities of fteam. It pervaded every recess of the houses, and diffolved the best glue—fo that furniture, in many instances, which had been long ftanding, fell in pieces.

Fogs, which Dr. Lind enumerates among the figns of an unhealthy climate, and caufes of difeafes-page 134 of his Effay on hot climates, &c .- prevailed in the city, and fpread over all the most unhealthy parts, in particular, in a remarkable manner,-in the evenings-for a confiderable part of September and October. The oppression, thickness, stench, and uncomfortablenels in every refpect, of these fogs, was very uncommon. In a phyfician, who, in the performance of his professional duty, was exposed to their influence feveral hours, one night, they produced bleeding from the gums and fauces, and black and fetid ftools .- On the city watchmen, however, they had no fuch effects. About the first of October but one perfon had died out of their number; and he was a man who returned to the city, a little before, and refumed this occupation, after having been fome time abfent in the country.-Whether this fecurity of the watchmen is to be attributed-as it is by Dr. Rufh, to the influence of the cool night-

air*, or to that of habit, I leave others to decide. It is not impoffible but that both may concur in producing this infenfibility to the caufe of difeafe in others.

To this imperfect account of the feafon, which, defective as it is, appeared to me too important to be omitted, I have one fact to add, on the authority of a gentleman diftinguished for his attention to meteorological phenomena. He informs me, that no Aurora Borealis has been feen, of any magnitude, in our country, north of Pennfylvania (as far as he can learn) for near four years, till the latter end of September 1795; and adds, that his father, a respectable clergyman, now about 70 years of age, who noticed the fame abfence of these appearances, remarks, that, according to his uniform observation, fome uncommon fickness has never failed to follow a long continued difappearance of these phenomena. How far the experience of other observers will tend to confirm this flatement, I have had neither time nor opportunity to inquire. And, if it be admitted as indifputable, it may ftill be questionable, whether this is to be regarded as a caufe of difeafe, or whether this difappearance and difeafe, be not co-ordinate effects of a common caufe.

* Page 35 of his account of the Fever of Philadelphia: " I " afcibe it to the *habitual* imprefilon of the cool night air upon " the bodies of the city watchmen," &co. By habit, as ufed above, is meant that condition of the body which is produced by cuflomary exposure to any particular imprefilon; and I defign only to fugged a probability that the watchmen efcaped the fever, as much from their having been rendered by habit infenfible to the influence of the efficient, &co. of the unhealthy parts of the city, as from the influence of cold.

LETTER FOURTH.

Some circumstances relative to the principal sufferers by the Fever of 1795.

IT is a fact, generally admitted, I believe, that, of those who were fick and who died of the Fever of 1795, the greater number were foreigners : perfons, either just arrived from other States, from the West-Indies, and from Europe; or who had not been many months, or years, fettled in this city. It is probable that the proportion of citizens, who died, to ftrangers, did not exceed one to feven. Of these strangers, it is thought, a large number were Irifh; and there are fome reafons why this should be true; but I cannot pretend to know it to be fo, from my own obfervation. The caufes productive of difeafe in foreigners, in those of this nation in particular, are numerous, and fome of them deferve particular attention. This I defign to beftow upon them, after remarking, that, both among natives and foreigners, the feverity of the difeafe was experienced by the poor.

I. Dr. Blane, in his obfervations on the difeafes of feamen, remarks, "that it fometimes happens, that a "fhip, with a long eftablifhed crew, fhall be very "bealtby; yet, if ftrangers are introduced among "them, who are alfo bealtby, ficknefs will be mu-"tually produced;" and Dr. Rufh, in the firft volume of his "Medical Obfervations and Inquiries" takes notice of this remark of Dr. Blane's, and confirms it, by a reference to the experience of our country, during the late war. Thefe are his words— "The hiftory of difeafes furnifhes many proofs of "the truth of this affertion.—It was very remarkable, "that, while the American army at Cambridge, in

Sai

"the year 1775, confifted only of New-England men (whofe habits and manners were the fame) there was fcarcely any ficknefs among them. It was not till the troops of the eaftern, middle and fouthern ftates, met at New-York and Ticonderoga, in the year 1776, that the Typhus became univerfal, and fpread with fuch peculiar mortality in the armies of the United States."

It is unneceffary to enlarge, in this place, on the oppressions and distress of what are called the lower order of the people in Europe. War, which doubles the burthens upon every rank in fociety, exercifes an aggravated violence upon the poor. This violence, feverely felt by all, in England, chiefly falls upon the manufacturing poor ; who are, at the fame time, the most ignorant, abject and depraved : in Ireland, its effects are more general, including in its circle of wretchednefs, the cultivator, as well as the mechanic. The prefent war in Europe, unparalelled as it is for the number of men involved in it, has given birth to oppressions and calamities equally new and destructive. Under these circumstances, and when men of fortune and respectability, difgusted and disheartened at the enormous mafs of mifery which every day and every hour prefented to their view, turned their thoughts towards another hemilphere, it is not to be wondered at, that the wretched and deprefied poor thould pant for a fettlement in a country, where liberty is the portion of every man, and independence the fure crown of all his honeft labors ; and which had been, fallacioully, reprefented as courting their acceptance, and loading their untoiling hands with every gift of fortune .- The real bleffings of our government and country are precious and ineftimable; but they are of a nature not to be felt and enjoyed by minds depraved by ignorance and debafed by flavery.

That temperate enjoyment of the goods of life, and moderate exercife of the bleffings of independence, which, alone, enlightened liberty fanctions, can neither be conceived of, nor relifhed, by those who have been accustomed to crouch beneath theiron rod of despotifm. Liberty, according to their ideas, was the reverfe of all they felt; and independence, the unlimited gratification of all their appetites. The mifrepresentations, too, of fpeculating and unprincipled men, who were interefted in the fale of large tracts of unfettled territory, had fostered and extended these erroneous conceptions. Hence, when the poor and miferable emigrants, on their arrival here, found that neither gold, nor farms, folicited their acceptance; that, in America, as well as in Europe, their life was alike deftined to be a life of toil; when they perceived that licentioufnefs, the only liberty of which they had any notion, brought punifhmentalong with it; the difappointment, new and unexpected, became a powerful aggravation to every other caufe of difeafe. You will not understand me as extending these last remarks to all emigrants to this country, nor fuppofe that deceived hope was prefent, or active, in every cafe. On fome, even of the better fort, it undoubtedly had a very pernicious influence; on the poor and friendlefs, effects still more melancholy .- But to return :- Two motives, then, poverty and oppreilion at home, and the hope of independence and wealth abroad, concurred to draw to the United States, an aftonishing number of the inhabitants of Europe; and as thefe motives were mostly active among the very poor and very wretched, people of this defcription emigrated in the greatest number. Of these, the largest portions fell. to the fhare of the States of Pennfylvania and New-York ; and the most worthless and profligate, probably, refted in the capitals of those States.

The diffreffes in the Weft-Indies, efpecially those occasioned by the deftruction of Cape Francaife, obliged numbers of the islanders, white, mulatto and black, to take refuge here. This circumstance, harmlefs, in great measure, to the people themfelves, can scarcely be confidered as fo, in relation to the whole. Whatever effect it may have had, all things confidered, it feems irrational to suppose it to have been good.

This collection of ftrangers, from various parts of Europe and America, which had been rapidly forming for two or three years, was greatly increafed by repeated arrivals of large importations from Great-Britain and Ireland, during the fall of 1794, and the fpring and fummer of 1795. One or two fhips came into this port, after the commencement of the fever, filled with emigrants.

If, then, the opinion of Dr. Blane, corroborated by the teftimony of Dr. Rufh, be founded in truth; that the fudden intermingling of people of various and difcordant habits, climates and nations, be a circumftance favoring the production of difeafe; this caufe of fever was certainly prefent, in New-York, in the year 1795.

II. "Men who exchange their native, for a diftant "climate, may be confidered"—fays Dr. Lind, page 2d, of his Effay on the difeafes incidental to Europeans in hot climates—" as affected in a manner "fomewhat analogous to plants removed into a "foreign foil; where the utmost care and attention "are required to keep them in health, and to inure "them to their new fituation; fince, thus tranf-"planted, fome change must happen in the confti-"tutions of both.

TO DR. W. BUEL.

"Some climates"—he continues—"are healthy and favorable to European conflications, as fome foils are favorable to the production of European plants. But most of the countries beyond the limits of Europe, which are frequented by Europeans, unfortunately, prove very unhealthy to them."

The healthines and unhealthines of a climate, or the effect wrought on the human conftitution by a change of climate, must be more or less confiderable, according to the extent of its connection with other circumstances. How far such a connection was obfervable in this city, in respect to the Fever of 1795, will appear by and bye.

Two remarks may be made, concerning the emigrants from the Weft-Indies. The first is, that they generally bear the first winter, after their arrival in the middle and northern states, better than the natives, while they are less incommoded by the summer heats. The fecond is, that they suffer less from Fevers, during the fultry feason, than Emigrants from Europe. It feems difficult to explain the first mentioned fact; the second I shall attempt to account for, hereafter.

The climate of this part of America differs from that of Great-Britain and Ireland in the intenfer cold of its winters; more extreme and longer continued heat of its fummers; and the greater variablenefs of its temperature.

The great body of emigrants come over to America in large companies, crouded together in one fhip, and ill-accommodated in every refpect. After a long voyage, under fuch circumstances, they must be fensible, in an uncommon degree, to the influence of a new climate, and to every fudden variation of

temperature. If they arrive, as is often the cafe, in the fultry feafon, the effects of a change of climate must be felt in all their force. The heats of the fummer must render them lefs able to cope with the ruggedness of the following winter; as the feverity of the winter makes them more unfit to endure the fcorching fun of the fucceeding fummer. This will account for the fuffering of many who had passed a feason in the country before.

To this it may be added, that, in 1795, the climate must have been particularly bad; fince it may be supposed to have preternaturally affected the natives of the country. This being admitted, it is not difficult to conceive of its having had a pernicious influence on strangers; and being, therefore, fairly enumerable among the causes predisposing to the fever of this feason.

III. An animal diet, or a great use of animal food, especially in fummer, and when there is general difposition to fevers, is thought by many physicians, of our own and other countries, to favor their production; and a vegetable diet, on the contrary, to be a preventative, or prefervative, against them. This, also, was the opinion of the humane and celebrated Howard, who is known to have abstained from the use of flesh, for many years previous to his death.— Both theory and fact seem to concur in establishing the truth of this doctrine; for a fatisfactory illustration of which I may fastly refer you to the publications of Drs. Rush and Mitchill,

The proportion of animal, to vegetable food, eaten at the best provided tables in America, is fo great as to astonish a European. This may be faid of the country generally—but is especially true of the cities of New-York and Philadelphia. An objection, too, has been made by Europeans, particularly by the French, to our mode of cooking meats. They complain, and with apparent justice, of the imperfect action which fire is allowed to exert upon them; and reprefent us as little better than the Abyfinians, who devour a part of the ox, while he is yet expiring .- It is certain that a great change is obfervable in the appearance and kind of difeafes, in the United States, fince our citizens have fubflituted fresh meats, for falted, in fummer.—Some reafons may be affigned for this effect, which would countenance the opinion of the French; but they will fuggeft themfelves to your own mind, and would require more room than I can allow them, in this place .---But, furely, if meats be prejudicial to health, in our hot feafons; if they expose us, by their use, to difeafes of the kind, which prevailed here, laft year ; how peculiarly must this evil have been felt by us, when they were in a condition fo uncommonly bad as the year 1795--If the wealthy often had meats brought upon their tables, in a flate of incipient putrefcency, what must have been the state of those which were confumed by the poor ?-Add to this, that the vegetables principally used among us, are not diftinguished for their afcefcency.—Thefe remarks apply to all ranks of our inhabitants; and plainly fhew that the fituation of our city, the laft year, was unufually bad, in this respect, for natives, as well as foreigners. Other circumstances affisted to heighten the evil, in relation to thefe laft.

The poor of Europe, and efpecially of Ireland, are but fparingly accuftomed to the ufe of meat. In that ifland, it is not uncommon for people to pafs through life, without ever having tafted it, except by ftealth, accident, or on holydays.—In this country, the great

86

use of meat produces a comparative fcantines in the fupply of vegetables; and a proportionate poornels and dearnefs of them. This is fufficient to determine the choice of the poor towards the use of meat; and produce, in the emigrant poor, an almost total and fudden change, in their aliment. When, too, we recollect that animal food is more gratifying to a depraved tafte; that it provokes to greater repletion, than vegetable food; that it is more necefiary to hard laborers; and that it is most craved by those who indulge in the habitual use of ardent spirits; we are alive, at once, to the full perception of the mifchievous effects arising from such a substitute, to their former bland and fcanty meals. In those, with whom this change of diet took place the last year, for the first, the confequences must have been still more pernicious. For we ought to confider that if the poor always confume the worft provisions, those who were ftrangers, as well as poor, were leaft likely to procure those which were good ; and the flightest observation is fufficient to convince us, that their bad qualities could not have been much obviated by the preparation common among the confumers.

May we not, then, conclude—that the aliment ufed by the citizens, generally, was favorable to the production of difease—and that the great and fudden change of diet, among the emigrants, confidering the nature of their food in 1795, must have disposed them, in a particular manner, to be affected by the fever of the country?

IV. If unwholefome aliment affifted in the production, or aggravation, of the fever of 1795, improper drinks were fearcely lefs active, to the fame end.— The ufe of ardent fpirits, among all claffes of citizens, and efpecially among the laboring claffes, is af-

tonishingly great and general, throughout the United States. No country in the world, in all probability, confumes an equal quantity, in proportion to its population. In vain has the eloquence of the most enlightened phyficians and moralifts been exerted against them, for centuries : governments constitute it the interest of individuals to prepare and circulate them ; they withhold from men that knowledge which would teach them to fhun, or elevate them above the use of, intoxicating liquors; and prejudices are excited and fostered in their favor, that the ignorant and depraved, to whom they form a congenial gratification, may continue to confume them; to the destruction of morals, the emolument of distillers, and the augmentation of the revenue. As they are more eafily and cheaply obtained in America, than in Europe; as the wages of laborers are more confiderable here, than there, and therefore permit them greater indulgences; as there is every encouragement from example ; and as a fiercer fun, according to common notions, justifies a more prodigal use of them; it is naturally fuppofeable that the emigrants of the laboring class indulged in them, to an unufual degree. Unquestionably, the use of intoxicating liquors was highly pernicious to those most accustomed to them; to those not fo habituated, it was, as unquestionably, still more pernicious. In Philadelphia in 1793, when the fever was prevalent, Dr. Rufh remarks that-" a " plentiful meal, and a few extra glaffes of wine, fel-" dom failed of exciting the fever." With us the difeafe was lefs ferocious and lefs active; but, as if no means of caufing it to become more fo were to be neglected, an idea was, most unhappily circulated -and, it fhould feem, was countenanced by perfons bearing the title of phyficians,-that free living, the plentiful use of vinous and ardent liquors, was a pow-

N

erful preventative of the fever. The dreadful confequences which a belief of this fort produced, were numerous, and flocking to the laft degree. The fear of death, fo active in ignorant minds, when once aroufed; idlenefs, the parent of every vice, and liftleffnefs, the confequence of want of employment; all confpired, with this pernicious doctrine, to effect the ruin of numbers. Never, I believe, was drunkenefs fo common. Not a day paffed that I did not meet perfons reeling through the ftreets, or ftretched on the pavement-fometimes in the noon-day fun, unfheltered, and fometimes expoled to the heaviest rains. I have feen three men, lying in this condition, in one little ftreet. Thefe were all, as you may fuppofe, among the most depraved of our poor; and most of them were foreigners.

Is it poffible that conduct fuch as this fhould fail of giving new activity to every other caufe of difeafe ?

V. I have, in a former letter, given you fome account of the condition of that part of the town, where the Fever most prevailed; it is now to be noticed that it is in that district that the greatest number of the poor, especially the emigrant poor, refide. In those numerous miserable dwellings, were these wretched people crowded together; many families in one house; and not infrequently many families of different nations. In fome inftances, a fingle room in one of those half-under-ground huts, ferved as bedroom, kitchen and fhop, to a whole family; while underneath them, a cellar, half filled with mud and water, fent up its peftilential fleams; and under their window, a yard in the fame condition, was rendered ftill more noxious, by receiving the offals caft out from every part of the house.

88

VI. But, if the fordid and almost unavoidable filthinefs of their dwellings were promotive of the difeafe, under which the wretched inhabitants languissed or fuffered, still more fo, in some instances, must have been their inattention to personal cleanlinefs.

It was well remarked, *formerly*, by a foreigner, of the English ladies, and is applicable, with but little deduction to our own fair country-women,—That they were *whited fepulchres*; beauteous and clean, without; but within—You know the reft.—

Were our country-women disciples of Zoroaster, they could not more fludioufly hold facred the element of water .- How many of those house-wives, how many of those maidens, the cleanliness of whose houfes, and the neatnefs of whofe apparel, we often have occafion to admire and commend, think you, have applied to any other parts of their perfons, than their hands and faces, this purifying element ?*-The infrequency of bathing among both fexes and all conditions, efpecially among females and the poor, in America, is furprizing .- In this respect, the emigrant poor are in no wife more commendable ; and, in every other kind of cleanlinefs, ftill more backward. The French, alone, exhibit a laudable conduct, in every grade of life, as perfonal ablution is regarded.

* "Who can come in, and fay, that I mean her;
"When fuch a one as fhe, fuch is her neighbor?
"Let me fee wherein
"My tongue hath wrong'd her; if it do her right,

" Then fhe hath wrong'd herfelf ; if fhe be tree,

"Why then, my taxing, like a wild-goofe, flies

" Unclaim'd of any one."

As You LIKE IT.

To every phyfician, who knows the importance of cleanlinefs to health, and how rigid an attention to it is neceflary, in Fevers, effectially in those which are called malignant, it is uselefs to infift on the confequences of negligence in this particular.

I shall conclude this letter with a few remarks, which the subject naturally inspires.

The preceding statement is strictly applicable, in all its extent, to great numbers of those who were fick of the Fever of 1795. Your own mind will suggest to you that there must have been many exceptions; and, likewise, among whom those exceptions were to be found.

You will learn, from it, that circumstances unfriendly to foreigners were more numerous and forcible, in more instances, than to natives; and will perceive, at the fame time, what is appropriate to each, and what common to all.

It will, further, be evident, that, though fome of these causes may have been fufficient, fingly, to create a predisposition to difease,—and probably did, in some instances, create it; yet, that predisposition must have been more considerable, and the difease which followed more severe, in proportion to the combination of two, or more, of them.

It now remains to take a comprehensive view of the refults furnished to us by this letter, in connection with the two immediately preceding it; but this I shall defer to another opportunity.

90

LETTER FIFTH.

Recapitulation of Facts, and an Opinion concerning the Origin of the Fever of 1795.

FROM the flatements contained in the preceeding letters it appears, that the Fever of 1795 was most active in

SITUATIONS-where-

There was the leaft chance for free ventilation; Where the fun exerted the greateft and longeft influence; there was the leaft drain for water and filth; the rains which fell ftagnated; there were, conftantly, ftagnant pools; the ftreets narrow, crooked, unpaved; the houfes partly under-ground, wooden, decayed or flight; there were confiderable collections of vegetable and animal matters fuffered to re-

> main and putrify; and where the exhalations from the fewers and docks extended :---

The fever first appeared and continued to be mortal in a

SEASON-

which was unufually fultry and wet; throughout which efculent vegetables were fcanty and poor;

meats tended rapidly to putrefaction, and were often confumed in a ftate of incipient putrefcency ;--

During which-

. 92

Infects were very numerous and noxious;

there was fcarcely any thunder and lightning;

there were feveral violent and fudden alternations of heat and cold; and

the city was, in the evening, often immerfed in a very peculiar and pernicious fog :—

The Fever proved most fatal-

to the poor;

to emigrants more than natives;

to the emigrant poor most of all ;---and they--lived in fituations, mostly, fuch as above-men--

tioned;

were, often, crowded together, in fuch houfes; mingled, without diffinction of nation, climate and habits;

were inexcufably inattentive to the cleanlinefs of their houfes and perfons.

Such are the facts :---what inferences would reafon, unperverted by prejudice, interestedness, or ignorance, deduce from them? How would she decide on the fo-much-agitated question of domestic, or foreign, origin ?- Were a rational being to fee hundreds of men, women and children, removed from a temperate and equable climate, to a climate fubject to the extremes of heat and cold, and to fudden and exceffive alternations of temperature; were he to obferve this removal to take place in crowded, ill-provided, flups, which were a long time at fea, and whole arrival was at fuch a time as to fubject them to the rigors of a winter, fevere beyond their knowledge, and under all the inconveniences attendant on poverty, ignorance, and vice in a ftrange land-or to the terrors of a fummer equally intolerable to them, from its inexperienced fultrinefs; were he to view them, after fustaining, one, or more, fuch feafons, or immediately, exposed to the influence of a feafon fultry and moift beyond the common courfe, in this new climate; fhould he learn that they exchanged oppreffion for licentioufnefs, and, in fome cafes, found all their hopes illufory; that they fubflituted a fcanty fupply of wretched vegetables and a gluttonous use of femiputrid, ill-cooked, meats, for a fparing confumption of mild and healthy vegetable food; that they were often perfecuted by fwarms of infects, whole bites raifed fwellings or caufed ulcers, when, till now, they had been unaccustomed to any; should he fee them indulging, habitually, in the use of intoxicating liquors, to which many of them had hitherto been ftrangers ; were he to find them dwelling in narrow, unpaved, funken, and illy-ventilated ftreets, in which large collections of putrid matter were allowed to remain, where there were puddles of ftagnant water, or open fewers, and in the neighborhoods of pools or docks, whofe noxious qualities were heightened by the admixture of putrefying vegetable and animal fubftances; --- were he to difcover the houfes in which they dwelt, to be decayed or flight, and

fometimes pervious to fun and rain,-in part, below the furface of the earth, and with yards equally low, and in the condition of the pools and docks above-mentioned; fhould he, on entering these habitations, find them mingled with emigrants from various other climates, or with natives of that to which they had removed, equally debafed, and perhaps ftill more fo, than themfelves-with people of difcordant habits, colours, languages and countries,-and all, alike, inattentive to perfonal and houfehold cleanlinefs ;--- I fay, were a rational being to obferve all this, and perceive all the circumftances, just enumerated, to be concurrent, in refpect to time, would he, think you, find it neceffary to recur to the Eaft or to the Weft-Indies, for caufes of difeafe? Would he deem it of much importance whether a fingle man died on board this, or that, veffel? Or whether contagion might, or might not, be imported ?--- Would not these circumstances, of themselves, when viewed in connection with each other, and compared with the known and eftablished laws of health and difease, imprefs on his mind, with all the force of intuition, a conviction of the domeftic origin of the Fever of 1795? Is it poffible that he fhould have any other opinion than that the caufes, cure, and prevention, are equally local, and difconnected with the prevalence or abience of fimilar difeafes in other countries? But, certain as I feel that this must be the inevitable conclusion from a candid attention to the facts abovedifplayed, I am pleafed to be able to declare that it is unneceffary to truft to their teftimony, alone, for fupport to the opinion derived from their confideration .- No direct, no clear, evidence, ever has been, or can be, produced, in favor of the opinion that the Fever was imported .- I shall defer the attempt to substantiate this affertion, to a future opportunity; in the mean time, permit me once more to remark-That,

94

though all the circumftances, enumerated in this letter, as concurring to produce the Fever, did, oftentimes, in reality concur, it is not to be fuppofed that they did fo uniformly. So much is true, beyond difpute-A concurrence of the greater number of some, or other, of them, was observable in a vast majority of the cafes of ficknefs. More than this was not neceffary :- for, expose the most temperate and cleanly native, to the full influence of all the caufes predifpofing to this fever, befide those which his birth, cleanlinefs, and temperance, would difarm, and his chance for continued health must have been fmall; efpecially, after the additional aid which they, queftionlefs, derived from great numbers of fick and dead, and from the reign of terror. The number of natives, of this defeription, who died, was very inconfiderable; and, of those few, perhaps there was not an individual whofe fituation, conftitution, or office, did not peculiarly expose him to the attacks of the Fever. To which may be added, the chance of his falling a facrifice to an inert, or deftructive practice.

LETTER SIXTH.

On the Evidence of the Importation of the Fever of 1795.

"No direct, no clear evidence ever has been, or can be produced, in favor of the opinion that the Fever was imported."

The authority on which the advocates of importation chiefly reft, for the fupport of their doctrine, is, as far as I can difcover, the letter of the Health Committee to the Governor, of the 8th of September

1795; or, more properly, on what is there reported to be the fact.—I fhall quote, from this letter, the paffage referred to.

" On the 20th day of July, Doctor Malachi Treat, " the late Health-Officer of this port, vifited the brig " Zephyr, from Port-au-Prince; on board of which " he found three perfons ill of fever, and the corpfe " of one who died that morning. The Doctor calls " the Fever, in his report, a Bilious-remitting Fever. " The brig was ordered to ride quarantine. On the " 22d day of July, Dr. Treat was taken ill, and died " on the 30th, of a fever marked by a yellow skin, " hemorrhages, vomiting of black matter, refembling " coffee-grounds, and all fuch fymptoms as charac-" terize bilious fevers of the malignant kind .- On " the 25th day of July, four perfons, from on board " the fhip William, from Liverpool, which arrived " here feveral weeks before (all the crew having, " previous to that day, and during the voyage, been " perfectly healthy) were taken ill of Fever, attended " with fimilar fymptoms; and all died within feven « days.

"This fhip lay at a wharf at the foot of Doverftreet, in the *fouth-eafterly*" part of this city, which lies exceedingly low, is much of it made-ground, has an eaftern exposure, and (from the ftreets having been raifed, about three years ago, which threw the lots and yards into hollows of confiderable depth) is almost unavoidably liable to great collections of offal, and filth of all kinds; is a part of the town very much crowded by poor inhabitants, and contains a great number of lodging-houses, in which feamen and ftrangers of the poorer class, com-

* A miflake of the Prefs for-north-cafterly.

"monly refide ; and ever has fuffered moft from the "regular autumnal difeafes, as well as from any new "and uncommon complaint. From all which cir-"cumftances, we entertain no doubt but that the feamen of the fhip William contracted the difeafe, "of which they died, here, and did not introduce it "into the city.

" A little before, and immediately after, the attack of the feamen of the fhip William, which firft called the attention of this Committee, feveral other perfons, in Water and Front-ftreets, and in the neighborhood of Dover-ftreet, were feized with fever, which, efpecially in those cases which proved mortal, was marked by fevere vomitings, a yellow fkin, hemorrhagy, and, in some cases, a vomiting a black matter, refembling coffee-grounds,—and which generally terminated within feven days, and. proved fatal to more, in proportion to the number feized, than is usual in the ordinary complaints of the feason, in this city."

Two remarks of confiderable importance are naturally fuggefted by a careful examination of the above quotation : Firft, that the Committee appear to have fuppofed Dr. Treat, alone, to have received the difeafe of which he died, from the Zephyr; and, fecondly, that they have, in fome fort, admitted the poffibility of fuch a difeafe as the Fever of 1795, originating here, in their flatement of the circumflances relative to the fhip William. It is true that they are inexplicit, in both inflances ; and the only abfolute conclusion which we are justified in deducing from what they fay is, that the difeafe was not introduced into this city by the fhip William. This, however, narrows the ground of controverfy, confiderably; for no vefiels befide the William and the

Zephyr, as far as I can learn, have ever been fulpected of introducing any difeafe, of this kind, into this city. It is neceffary, therefore, only to difprove the affertion, in refpect to the Zephyr, and the whole foundation of the doctrine of importation is deftroyed.-But, even were we to admit that Dr. Treat did actually derive the fever of which he died, from the Zephyr, as no other perfon is known to have been infected by that veffel, and as the doctor communicated it to no perfon, the advocates for importation would not be greatly benefited by our conceffion. But, no fuch conceffion is neceffary. The following papers, copies of which I am kindly permitted to transmit to you, appear to me, to establish it, beyond contradiction, that neither Dr. Treat, nor any other perfon, contracted a Fever, fuch as prevailed in New-York, in 1795, from any fick, or dead, man, or any thing elfe, connected with the vefiel in queftion.

NO L.

Letter from the Captain of the brig Zephyr, to Dr+ Dingley.

New-York, Sept. 8, 1795-

SIR,

Having been informed that many people have reported that the late Health-Officer, of this port, caught the difeafe with which he died, on board the brig Zephyr, I have thought it a duty which I owed to the public, to contradict the report.. This, I truft, will be fatisfactorily done, to the minds of all reafonable men, by my deposition, taken before C. Dunn,

98

TO DR. W. BUEL.

jun. one of the justices for the city and county of New-York; which I defire you to publish, for the information of the citizens, as soon as you may think proper.—My departure from this city is the occasion of giving you this trouble.

> I am, fir, your friend & humble fervant,

> > COMFORT BIRD.

Dr. Dingley.

NO II.

Captain Bird's Deposition.

Captain Comfort Bird, commander of the brig Zephyr, of Bofton, failed from Port-au-Prince on the 1ft of July, and arrived at New-York on the 20th of the fame month. The mate and one mariner had the Fever and Ague feventeen days on fhore, and came on board with the fame difeafe ; and the captain himfelf had a Dyfentery on his arrival in New-York ;---and John Wheeler, aged 16 years, died on the day of the arrival of the brig at New-York, by worms crawling up into his throat and choaking him. He was fewed up in a piece of canvals, and ready to be committed to the deep, when the late Health-Officer came on board, who defired the captain to have the canvais opened, that he might infpect the body-and he only cut the canvals open over the face, and viewed the countenance, but did not make any other examination of the body,-which was, foon after, carried to Governor's Island, and there interred.-The young

man who died as above-mentioned, had fuffered chronic complaints, but no fever of a dangerous nature.— Eighteen paffengers came in the above brig, all in good health,—who have continued in this flate to the prefent day.—Three days after the above event, the Health-Officer vifited the fame brig, in as good health as ufual.

Signed

COMFORT BIRD.

Sworn before me, this feventh day of September, one thousand feven hundred and ninetyfive, in the City of New-York.

C. DUNN, JUN.

Or the undoubted veracity of Captain Bird I am affured by Dr. Dingley, who is perfonally acquainted with him, and attended him, at the time, for the dyfentery mentioned in the deposition. The opinion, therefore, that the Yellow Fever, or a contagious difeafe, was brought into the city, last year, by the brig Zephyr, feems wholly unfupported by evidence. Neither is it neceffary that any imputation fhould reft on the memory of Dr. Treat. He faw the mariners after they had been long affected by the Fever and ague, and perhaps with fome fever upon them at the time; and from the yellowness of the skin, common to the advanced state of that difease, especially in hot climates, might be eafily induced to suppose it a remittent. This, however, is mere conjecture, and not neceflary to be admitted, fince the fact of the men having been fick feventeen days, previous to their embarking for our coaft, is ample proof that they could not have been affected by the fever which prevailed and was fo mortal, here.-Indeed, the whole testimony in favor of the idea of importation, is too loofe and flight to build any rational opinion upon. The very words of the Committee are calculated to ftrengthen a contrary opinion, if rightly confidered; for they not only countenance the idea that the people of the fhip William became fick from the unhealthinefs of the place where they dwelt, but, alfo, that the Fever had made its appearance, in various other of the neighboring houfes and ftreets, previous to their being feized with it. And what confirms the truth of this opinion is, that perfons were taken with the diftemper, about this time, in other parts of the city, who had no connection with the brig Zephyr, nor with any other veffel, and whofe illnefs may be fatisfactorily accounted for from their fituation, in other respects. An inftance of this kind fell under my own obfervation, the last of July; feveral fimilar cafes have been related to me; and one, if I am not mifinformed, occurred in the New-York Alms-houfe, where the difeafe was diffinctly marked, before Dr. Treat's illnefs .- The following statement of facts, too, will convince every candid mind, that we ought to look at home, for the caufe of this Fever.

The fhip Connecticut came to Fitch's wharf, about the 20th of July—I think it was on the 21ft: fhe had juft arrived from fome part of England, and the people were perfectly healthy. No vefiel fufpected of being infected, came to this wharf, during the feafon; though the fhip William lay at the next wharf, at the diftance of about two hundred feet,—and Mr. Fitch gives the most positive affurances that all the articles in his ftore, at this time, were in good condition. At this wharf the fhip Connecticut continued till after the middle of August. The owner was employed about the fhip, 'great part of

the day; but ate and flept in an airy part of the town. The people of the ship either stayed on board, or at public houfes near by .- On the evening of the 25th of July, the owner was feized with the fever; I faw him the 27th; he had good accommodations, was in a favorable part of the town, in the third ftory of the house, and recovered after an illness of about ten days, which was never very dangerous, though the attack was fevere .- About this time, one of the mates. the fleward, and two of the mariners, of the fhip Connecticut, were feized in the fame way, and with the fame fymptoms, as the owner. They continued in the fhip, or its neighborhood, and all died. I did not fee them, but was informed, by the owner, that the mate, in particular, vomited large quantities of blood, and expired delirious.

Three perfons, who were in Mr. Fitch's ftore, were taken fick, and two died, of the Fever. One fickened on the 26th of July, one on the 6th, and the other on the 9th of August. It was common for all these perfons to fit "feveral hours, in the morn-"ing, in the ftore, with empty ftomachs,—inhaling "the effluvia of the night."

One of the first perfons, who died of the Fever, was one " who lived at the head of the wharf, and " had been confined for feveral months with a rheu-" matic complaint."

For the facts contained in the two last paragraphs, I am indebted to a communication from Mr. Fitch to Dr. Dingley, which that gentleman has allowed me to make use of on this occasion. The account which it contains of the condition of the wharves in his neighborhood, adds new force to the other testimony in favor of the opinion that the Fever originated here; and is too much to the purpose to be omitted. These are his words :— " I am politive that the diforder has originated " from local caufes-becaufe, it has appeared in this " quarter, at the fame feafon, for feveral years paft : " the caufe why it has is, to me, mysterious; but " what appears to me most probable is, the central " fituation, and the motion of the tides. The " tide of flood fets directly into these wharves; col-" lecting all the vapors and effluvia of the city .---" The fituation of the ground, between Water and " Cherry-ftreets, is rendered noxious by raifing " Water-ftreet, and confining the ftagnant waters .---" The emptying of tubs into the head of the docks, " instead of the end of the wharves, although not " peculiar to this part of the city, is a horrible nui-" fance ; particularly in time of ficknefs .- The pon-" ding of water, by running a bulk-head athwart a " dock, and leaving the vacancy for years, to be " filled up with every species of filth and putridity, is " an object worth your attention."

A confirmation of the facts, and fome of the opinions, contained in this extract, may be found in a very fingular epiftle from the late Dr. W^{m.} Pitt Smith, to Dr. Duffield fen. of Philadelphia, dated September 1st, 1795; which I prefume you have feen and are possefield of.

On the whole, though I am not prepared to maintain that infectious difeafes, and the Yellow Fever among others, may not be, and have not been, imported, and thus fpread over parts of our country, yet this is the most that can be allowed to the countenancers of the doctrine. For, after all, the testimony of numerous facts furnishes clear, indubitable, and decisive evidence, that other and peculiar circumstances must concur with fuch importation, to

P

effect any general diftribution, circulation, or influence of the difeafe. Frequent inflances have occurred, nay do occur every year, of perfons returning, from the Weft-Indies, fick with the Yellow Fever; languifhing, for fome time, in the houfes of their parents, or friends; recovering, or dying; attended by numbers, during their illnefs; their very clothes, where they have died, afterwards worn by their relations; and yet no ill effects following therefrom.— While I refided at Wethersfield, in Connecticut, I had opportunity of obtaining precife information of feveral fuch cafes; and it is a well-eftablifhed fact, in many inftances during our Fever, and efpecially during that of Philadelphia, in 1793.

The whole, therefore, that can be granted, or ought to be affumed by those who maintain the difcafe which prevailed in New-York in 1795, to have been imported is,-That infection may be brought into any place (and therefore into this city) from abroad; that, under certain circumstances of the place, where it is introduced, it becomes very active and deftructive; but that, when these circumstances do not exift, however the perfon immediately affected,---if it be introduced by a fick perfon---may fuffer, it is harmlefs, fo far as the general health of that place is concerned .- If the fubject were viewed in this light, as most affuredly it ought to be, the question of importation, or non-importation, would fink into it's merited infignificance; the efficient cause, the causa fine qua non, of fuch Fevers, would be clearly difcerned as depending on local circumftances, capable of being wholly changed ; the abfolute madnefs of further delay, in effecting fuch a change, would be diffinctly and deeply felt; a becoming fpirit would animate the citizens; and fuitable exertions fpeedily place us beyond the poffibility of

being fubjected to a misfortune, fimilar to that which has been already fuftained. For it is inconceivable that the nature and extent of the evil should be underftood, and the remedy not be applied : and a comparatively flight and temporary facrifice of property, would render this city, in reality, what the mistaken policy, or pride, of fome of its inhabitants now falfely reprefent it, --- as healthy as any in the world; and leave nothing to fear, either from the Fevers of the Indies, or the Plague of the Levant .- But, while people continue to foster a ridiculous vanity, concerning the city in which they refide ; while they fear that its reputation will be wounded, by permitting an idea to get abroad, that it is unhealthy; while those engaged in commerce cherish the error, from an apprehension that their interests would fuffer from a difclofure of the truth; while men, invefted with the facred character of phyficians, countenance falfe opinions, either through ignorance, a reprehenfible timidity, or that they may gather undeferved popularity and wealth; and while the magistracy are more actuated by a mean regard for offices dependent on popular opinion, and maintained by a compliance with it, at all hazards, than by a just and enlightened zeal for the fafety and happiness of their fellow-citizens; Truth may be fpoken, but there is no hope that it will be attended to. Confiderations of fupposed interest, fo various and fo forcible, take deep root in the minds of men who look only to the prefent moment, and are either incapable of comprehending the whole of a fubject, or unwilling to beftow on it the neceffary confideration. Thus circumftanced, they ftrive to banish from others, and to smother in their own breafts, those convictions which irrefiftible evidence forces upon them : as if it were possible that truth could be noxious .--- Nothing can be more melancholy than to obferve this wilful blindnefs, this obflinate perfiftency in error, the confequences of which

have been fo dreadful already, and threaten to be flill more fo hereafter.—Were it poffible to imprefs the truth vividly on the minds of the great body of citizens; to rouze men into action; to excite a generous difregard for temporary advantages, and a lively intereft for the future welfare of themfelves and their pofterity; a few weeks might enable us to bid defiance to death, in many of the forms in which he now affails us.

LETTER SEVENTH.

Digenter and the second second second second

Was the Fever of 1795 an Epidemic? Was it Contagious?

HAVING determined, to my own fatisfaction at leaft, what were the remote or predifpoling caules of the Fever of 1795, I might now proceed to a defcription of the difeale itself, were it not proper to take fome notice of two questions, which have been confiderably agitated, viz. Whether the Fever was, as the Health Committee term it, an Epidemic ?—And, as fome fuppofe, Contagious ?—On both these questions, I shall deliver my opinion, in as fuccinct a manner as the fubject will permit.

Was the Fever epidemic?—A principal difficulty occurs in the very outfet of this enquiry; for different writers have made use of the term Epidemic, differently; some giving it a general, others a more particular and precise fignification. Thus Van Swieten, in his Commentary on the 1380th Aphorism of Boerhaave, places epidemic in contradistinction to endemic; while Cleghorn, a writer of deferved authority, in the Introduction to his Observations on the Difeases, &c. of Minorca, p. 74. conftitutes a clafs of endemic difeafes, which he divides into epidemic and fporadic.— Examples of like diffimilarities, in the use of these words, are frequently to be met with, in authors of equal credit. And thus it may possibly happen, in the prefent instance, as on many former occasions, that the whole contention arises from different conceptions of the import of a particular word.—But our business is rather with facts, than with definitions; I shall state to you, therefore, what appears to me to have been the truth; and, perhaps, in the conclusion of my statement, a definition will be found.

In the first place, every perfon conversant with the practice of phyfic in New-York, knows that a Fever, generally of the remittent or continued kind, and varioufly denominated by medical writers, prevails in this city, to a greater or lefs degree, every year ; perhaps I may fay throughout the year-but, certainly, in every part of it, except the winter, and particularly from July to December : its greatest height being in the months of August, September and October. The violence of this difeafe is increafed or diminished by conflitutional peculiarities, and by the particular fituation of the patient in respect to air, temperature, &c. &c. Its univerfality, likewife, may be confidered as dependent, in a degree, on the fame caufes .-- Circumftances, peculiar to fome fituations or individuals, occasion it to prove mortal, with high marks of malignity, in certain infrances, almost every year. That an extension of these peculiarities, so as to make them common to the citizens generally, would produce the fame effects on the many, as on the few, feems hardly controvertible. Now, this appears, to me, to have been the cafe, the laft year ; and I have no doubt of the identity of the Fever which then raged here, with that which has prevailed here in

former years; and confider it only as a higher grade of the fame difeafe.-Compare the hiftory of Fevers, in Sheffield, with that of Fevers in New-York .- We have a Fever, every year, at a particular feafon, ufually called the bilious-remitting Fever : in Sheffield, at the fame feafon, a Fever prevails, called the intermitting Fever. This laft evidently depends on the peculiarities of Sheffield-fuch as its ponds, marfhes, &c .- So, in my opinion, does the former arife from the peculiarities of New-York .- The feafon of 1795 was a remarkable one : Was there any apparent change in the Fever of Sheffield? Yes : the fymptoms were remarkably heightened; fome new appearances were obfervable; and the difeafe aftonifhingly obstinate. And was not this, alfo, true of New-York? Who will venture to deny it ?--Were either of thefe Fevers propagated to other, or neighboring, places? No. You have certified this of the Fever in Sheffield; and I have heard of no inftance of the kind, in relation to that of New-York. Both Fevers, then, were proper to the places in which they prevailed; and the inference which it would be natural to deduce from this is, that both were endemic, and not epidemic : for the term epidemic feems to include in it the capability of diffusion or propagation, without respect to the fituation and conftitution of the patient; which the term endemic certainly does not. But, whichever of these titles may be regarded as most appropriate, the fact will not be varied by the use of either; and that you will understand to be, according to my belief, as above-ftated : That the Fever of 1795 was no other than a higher grade of that which prevails here, in the fame feafon, every year; deriving its feverity entirely from the peculiarities of the feafon, &c. as related, at large, in the preceding letters.

TO DR. W. BUEL.

Was the Fever contagious? Concerning the answer to be made to this, as well as to the former question, there has been fome dispute; but, in this case, as in that, as much difficulty has arisen in fettling the import of the phraseology, as in determining the fact.

If by the queftion it is meant to inquire, whether the well became affected with the Fever, in confequence of the contact of a fick perfon, or the cloathing of a fick perfon, or from the performance of the offices of friendship, charity, and meniality, to those who were fick,—I answer that no fuch cases have come to my knowledge; whereas numerous instances of fuch contact fell under my observation, and have been related to me, to which no ill effects fucceeded.

A number of perfons, not lefs than ten or twelve, removed, with the Fever on them, from New-York to Stamford, 40 miles; but no perfon in Stamford, befide them, ever had the diforder.

Mr. Fitch, the gentleman mentioned in the preceding letter, attended the young men who had the difeafe with him, and to ufe his own words, "lodged " in the bed, warm with the effluvia of the body of " the young man who died at his houfe"—and neverthelefs, he had no Fever.

Dr. Treat, according to the account of the Health-Committee, and of his phyficians, died of the very worft degree of the Fever; yet he communicated it to nobody.

A patient of Dr. Dingley's, in Ferry-street, who was feized with the difease, without any previous communication with any fick person, and as early as the 17th of August, and who died with it, communicated it to none of his attendants. And the same is true of several other patients of the same gentleman.

The writer of fome ingenious firictures on Dr. Mitchill's Pamphlet, remarks, in a note fubjoined to his first paper, that he has, " in common with many of " his fellow-practitioners, indulged, without the fmallest " ill effect, a much more frequent intercourse with his " patients, in this difease, than usual," &c. And the Doctor himself, though he admits the possibility of fuch fevers becoming contagious, or being propagated by contact, &c. expressly denies the Fever of 1795 to have been fo.

But there would be no end to an enumeration of fimilar facts; I fhall only add, therefore, that I made ufe of no precaution whatever, in refpect to fuch communication with patients; that I have been, for more than two hours, fhut up in a fmall room, with a perfon laboring under the worft fymptoms of the Fever; have watched feveral nights, and performed the moft fervile offices, with a near friend, who was fick with it; and never fulfained the leaft inconvenience from fuch expofures*.

But, perhaps the advocates for the Contagious, or Infectious, nature of the difeafe under confideration, do not intend to confine the meaning of the term Contagion to that fubftance, whatever it is, which is generated in an unhealthy body, and by application to a found body, excites in it a fimilar unhealthinefs. They may mean to defcribe, or defignate, by it, that firucture, conftitution, or vice, of the atmosphere, which disposes to, or excites difease. If fo, they are in fault—for they employ the fame term to defignate two different facts.—But let us not dispute

* I might fuperadd to all this, the ambiguous tellimony of another Phylician, who, in proof of the uninfectious nature of the Fever, affirmed that he had "had thirty patients with it, and "had taken the breath of all of them."

TO DR. W. BUEL,

about words. Perhaps, the following statement of my opinions, will lead us to the formation or attainment of fome more accurate notions on this point.

Owing to a variety of caufes, which have been enumerated in the course of these letters, I suppose the atmosphere of New-York to have become vitiated, in 1795, to an uncommon degree: that there was either an unufual abfence of that principle neceffary to fupport healthy life, or an extraordinary concentration, diffusion, or quantity, of fome other, unfriendly to healthy life. From the operation of one, or other, of these states of the atmosphere, and of the caufes above-mentioned, on the bodies of the refidents in this city, I fuppofe a predifposition, greater or lefs, according to the fituation and other circumstances of individuals, was formed, in the citizens, generally, to the Fever which prevailed here that year. With fome perfons, this condition of the atmosphere, of itself, might be fufficient to produce in them difeafe. But, ordinarily, I believe, the aid of fome caufe, which fhould difturb the regularity of the distributions, or functions, of the body, was required to bring the fystem into a state of febrile action. Such, for instance, as intemperance in eating or drinking, fudden fright, fatigue, or indeed, any confiderable irregularity in what Systematics call the Non-Naturals.

This condition of the atmosphere, I fuppofe, acquired ftrength, daily, as the feason advanced; or, in other words, the power of the atmosphere, &c. to predifpofe to the Fever, was increased, as the feason progreffed. I fay to predifpose,—for I fuspect it feldom, of itself, produced the difease, after that had attained its height, in those who remained here con-

Q

ftantly. Though, on perfons coming into the city, from abroad, it doubtlefs operated with much greater force, in many cafes, than on the citizens, at any time. This is eafily accounted for, from the known effects of cultom. For

" The monfter Cuftom, who doth, &c.

" - - - - - is angel yet in this."

The fyftems of those who continued here became habituated to the atmosphere; and while those who came here from the country, with ruddy faces, funk down in death, the pale and yellow beings who stalked through our streets, derided disease, and purfued their customary occupations.—But, to return from this digression.

Not only am I convinced of the accuracy of the preceding ideas, but I have no doubt that this vice of the atmosphere was rendered still greater by exhalations from the bodies of the fick--It is a point well-eftablished in medicine, that the air of a room is rendered unfuitable for respiration, if a number of healthy perfons are obliged to breathe it over feveral times, without the admission of fresh air from abroad. So injurious is fuch a confinement, in refpect to air, to the human body, that it has, in numerous inftances, produced terrible febrile difeafes. And if fuch effects arife from the repeated breathing over the fame, or nearly the fame, air, by healthy perfons, we fhould naturally conclude, as is the fact, that fuch repeated refpiration (efpecially when united with the conftant exhalation from their bodies) by the fick, must be still more pernicious to health .--- You will pardon me for the introduction of remarks fo trite and familiar, for the fake of the ufe I with to make of them; which is no other than this-I have mention-

ed it as my belief that the state of the atmosphere was fuch, in this city, the laft year, as, in conjunction with the general influence of the caufes producing that state, to predifpose to, and, in some inftances, produce, the Fever ; and that this ill-conditioned atmofphere was rendered fill more noxious by means of the numbers who became fick, in the courfe of the feafon; and to this I would add, for the reafons contained in the remarks above, that I think it not improbable that fome were affected with the Feyer, in confequence of the further vitiation of the atmosphere by the fick, who, without that circumftance, would have remained free from difeafe. So, likewife, there may be perfons, the balance of whofe health is fo tremuloufly fenfible to every external influence, as to preponderate to the fide of difeafe, on the flighteft impulse of its causes. With such, the mere contact of a fick perfon, or a transitory exposure to the effluvia arifing from a fick body, may be fufficient to produce Fever ; and inftances of this kind may have happened, in the course of the Fever in question. Such cafes, however, must have been extremely rare, if there were any; and no one has ever come to my knowledge .- But, with regard to Fevers produced by fuch a ftate of the air, as above-defcribed, even when aided by the mixture of human effluvia, arising from fick bodies,---if thefe are to be called Contagious difeafes, and the caufe which excited them Contagion, fo, likewife, may all other Fevers on the fame principle, continued, remitting, intermitting, Fevers,-be called Contagious, and their caufes, as marth miafmata, &c. Contagion.—Now, to fuch a use of terms I have not the least objection, provided the perfon who employs them, be uniform and explicit in his application of them.

To conclude,-If, in speaking of the Fever of 1795, the epithet Contagious is meant to express that it was communicated by contact, &c. like the Smallpox, Meazles and Plague, I muft repeat it, I find no good reafon for admitting this to have been the fact; but, for the reafons before alledged, I think there is just ground for a belief that the Fever was never excited in this way. But if, on the other hand, the term Contagion be meant to convey an idea of the influence of the atmosphere to predispose to, or produce, difeafe,-whether that influence arife from the abstraction, or addition, of a principle, or be distinct from human effluvia, or combined with them-there appears no reason for denying the Fever of 1795 to have been Contagious .- Still, as the term Contagion is not generally used in a fense fo restricted, as in this fecond inftance, but is often employed by the fame writer, to express both the cause of the difease communicated by contact, &c. and of that produced by the influence of the atmosphere, there feems to be a propriety in rejecting it altogether, in the prefent inftance, or at least in confining the use of it, to defignate a fingle mode of producing difeafe; and, according as it is applied in the former or latter inflance, the Fever of 1795 may be denominated Contagious, or the reverfe.

I have now gone through with the confideration of all the fubjects, preliminary to an account of the difeafe itfelf. In my next letter, I fhall lay before you, the refult of those fcanty observations which I had opportunity to make.—Knowing the causes of their imperfections, you will not fail of extending your charitable indulgence to their author.

114

LETTER EIGHTH.

Some Account of the Symptoms of the Fever of 1795.

AFTER the frequent confessions, which occur in the preceding letters, of the circumfcribed sphere of my observation, it were presumptuous in me to pretend to deliver a regular history of the symptoms of the Fever of 1795. You will observe, from the account which I shall transmit to you, that the appearances it exhibited were too various to authorize such an attempt in any one who had not opportunity to examine them, in relation to numbers of the sick. It is proper, therefore, that I warn you, once more, to confider what is here delivered as the result of my own observation only—except where it is expressly mentioned to be otherwise.

The Fever of 1795 was, generally, fudden in its accefs; fo much fo, in fome inftances, as to refemble convultions. In a lefs number of cafes, it came on gradually, and after a flowly-increafing illnefs of feveral days. It began with great pain of the head, heat and rednefs of the face, and fullnefs and rednefs of the eyes, accompanied by a ftrong, full, tenfe, pulfe, and an almost univerfal coftivenefs. Pains in the back and limbs were common; but not as much fo as of the head. A great inquietude, or anxiety, of the ftomach and breaft, was common; approaching, fometimes, to fyncope, and fometimes a vomiting, which foon ceafed, or continued, at intervals, through the diforder.—The Fever which now commenced was rarely ufhered in by a chill, and con-

tinued for a greater or leffer period, according to circumftances, with fo many varieties and combinations of fymptoms, as to render it impoffible to purfue a regular defcription. I fhall, therefore, difpofe my remarks under feveral heads; preferving as much connection as circumftances will permit.

I. Though the *pulfe* was generally full, ftrong, and tenfe, in the beginning of the Fever, it was not always fo. It was fometimes weak and low, but ftill tenfe—if it be proper to ufe this term, to point out a condition of the pulfe, as it appears to me, wholly peculiar to this Fever. I well remember that, in a youth of 12, or 13, years of age, the pulfe became much fuller after a plentiful bleeding; though he was of a feeble conftitution, and had been flightly affected with the Fever once before.—In two gentlemen, who were confiderably affected by the Fever, for feveral weeks, but not to fuch a degree as to be confined to their beds, this peculiar pulfe was very diffinguifhable; as much fo, I think, as in any other perfons whofe pulfe I examined.

Hemorrhages, from various parts of the body, were frequent, efpecially in the advanced ftage of the difeafe, and where it had been violent from the firft. Thefe were from the nofe, fauces, efpecially the gums, from punctures made in bloodletting, and from the ftomach : I faw no other. Bleeding from the nofe and fauces often occurred in the beginning of the difeafe, and was removable by the general remedies. Bleedings from the punctures made in bloodletting, were feen in the clofe of the difeafe, and were reftrained with the greateft difficulty. I recollect to have been conftantly engaged in an attempt to reftrain fuch a hemorrhage, in company with another phyfician, two of the moft melancholy hours I ever experienced. Hemorrhagy from the ftomach I shall mention more particularly hereafter.

II. Symptoms of pulmonic affection were not uncommon; though I do not recollect to have observed them till the last of September, or beginning of October. They fometimes role nearly to the height of pneumonia.

Hiccough was a troublefome fymptom, and often accompanied vomiting; and there was fometimes, as it appeared to me, a mingled hiccoughing and belching.

III. The marks of congestion in the brain were too numerous and unequivocal to be miltaken .- A violent pain in the head was one of the earlieft, most constant, and most distressing, symptoms of this difeafe--Coma was a very frequent fymptom; and, as I thought, in proportion to the feverity of the diforder. Towards the clofe, it amounted almost to total ftupefaction; it being fcarcely poffible to roufe the patient. Some degree of delirium was common ; particularly at the commencement of an exacerbation of the Fever; manifesting itself in the hurried manner in which the patient performed any action, and in the rambling manner in which he converfed. That kind of delirium which fome have called light-headednefs, was remarkably prefent, in one perfon, at the close of his diforder. He often started up, wildly, without any apparent object, then lay down, and commenced finging, in an interrupted, incoherent manner; but without any violence. And the day before his death, he continued to fing, with flight intervals, more than an hour .- At other times, he would fix on fome particular words, and repeat them over and over; fometimes, with no appearance of emotion; at others,

with fome glimmering of confcioufnels.-In another perfon, a patient of a phyfician of my acquaintance, the affection of the brain was like that in Phrenitis. A bliftering-plafter applied, if I remember accurately, for 24 hours, to the head, which had been fhaven, excited no veffication, and fcarcely any rednefs, though twice the usual quantity of cantharides was incorporated, and the patient was of a delicate habit. In this cafe the affection of the brain took place on the third day, and the patient died on the fifth or fixth .--- On examination and diffection of the contents of the cranium, all the membranes, and the very fubftance of the brain, were difcovered to be in a remarkable and uncommon flate of inflammation.---I have been the more particular in relating this cafe, as it feems to contradict, in a degree, the ideas of Dr. Rufh, p. 50, of his Hiftory of the Philadelphia Fever : our feafon having been unufually wet.

As connected with the ftate of the brain, it may be proper to mention here, that the *eyes* were often fuffufed, the whites of them tinged with yellow, and the fmall vefiels turgid with blood. In fome patients they had an expression of fingular wildness; while, in others, there was a remarkable vacuity, or absence of expression.—I faw no inftance of fquinting; nor obferved any uncommon state of the pupil: but I ought to acknowledge that my attention was not particularly directed to the condition of the eyes, in this respect.

The ftate of the mind was very variable. Some were exceedingly impatient and irafcible; others, aftonifhingly obftinate; and this particularly, when, as was often the cafe, there was a lofs of memory, or fome degree of mania. A ftrong appeal to their goodfenfe, calling them by name, feemed to effect a temporary reftoration of their docility and recollection,— which were foon loft.—Many were very confident, at firft, fuppofing their illnefs not be the Fever; but gave themfelves up to defpair, immediately on being convinced that it was the Fever. Many were full of dreadful apprehenfions, from the firft; and oftentimes, exceedingly aggravated what would have been, otherwife, a flight difeafe. A few, were calm, collected, undaunted, throughout their ficknefs. And here it may not be unfeafonable to remark, that thefe fame varieties were, in a degree, obfervable in thofe who continued well. Some phyficians thought they could difcern a tendency, among the citizens, generally, to mania. It is certain that fear was a terrible evil, and frequently proved the exciting caufe of the Fever.

IV. I have remarked that a great anxiety at the *fto-macb* was fometimes felt, on the patient's being first feized with the Fever. This anxiety, it may now be added, in fome cases, extended through the complaint; but was most distress when the Fever was most violent. A great fense of foreness was often complained of, when any thing was taken into the stomach, *as if it were raw*;—to use the words of one in whom it was observed. In some, the fensibility of this organ was so excessive as to make it almost impossible to administer, either food or medicine, by the mouth.

Patients were often afflicted with extreme pain in the bowels; but more refembling that in dyfentery, than in cholic. A difcharge, generally, afforded a prefent relief.

Flatulency, both of the flomach and bowels, was almost universal, and to an extraordinary degree.— The abdomen was fometimes distended with wind ;

but the diffention fubfided after a conderable difcharge of wind, downwards. This was often the cafe in one of my patients.

Several diffections, as I am informed by the gentleman principally concerned in them, fhew the ftomach to have been in a remarkable flate of inflammation and excoriation. It appears to me that this difeafe of the ftomach, or inflammation—(if it be proper to call it fo) extended through the whole length of the Alimentary Canal; as it is known to do in Apthæ and fome other diforders; for one cafe of excoriation and partial mortification of the Rectum came within my knowlege, and I have heard of feveral others.

I have mentioned, above, that Coffivenefs was almost universal at the commencement of the Fever; but it was not always prefent. For though it was observable in the greater number of patients, fo much fo as to deferve to be ranked among the characteristic figns of the difease; and though a constant tendency to a costive state, was general in those fick with the diforder; yet, in some, the Fever was attended from the first, or for a while, by a Diarrhea; and in one instance, the whole of the Difease appeared to me to be turned upon the bowels, and to be converted into, or assume the form of a Diarrhea.

Some were feized with vomiting at the first, which was soon stopped, or ceased spontaneously, and never returned. One case of this kind, proved favorable—the patient recovering; another unfavorable, the patient dying.—In others, vomiting commenced the difease, and continued through it: while in others, again, it came on in the course, or at the clofe of the diforder; and this both in fuccefsful and unfuccefsful cafes.

V. The matters vomited up varied in colour and confistence, in different perfons, and in different periods of the difeafe. The most common was of a yellowish, greenish, or a muddy green and yellow, appearance, and very fluid. Vomitings of this kind, were feen both in those who recovered, and who died ; and were both temporary and continued .---Next, in frequency, was that of a blackish appearance, commonly defcribed as refembling coffee-grounds, but bearing a nearer refemblance to blood partly burnt, and diluted with muddy water. Several who had this vomiting recovered.-I never faw an inftance of that tar-like vomit, which has been noticed by fome writers. But, of all others, that which ftruck me as evidential of the greateft derangement of the ftomach, was the vomiting up of, what appeared to be, thin blood, in which floated a flaky, filmy fubftance, which I suppose to have been the villous coat of the ftomach.-This I faw but in a fingle inftance, a few hours before death. This difcharge was frequent, though fmall; and accompanied by a large worm.

I cannot help thinking that the matters vomited up, except it be those of the yellowish or greenish calt, have all a portion of blood mingled with them; and that their various appearances depend—afide from their mixture with the contents of the stomach—in great measure, on the quantity of blood mingled with them. It appears to me that, in this difease, the secretion of the Bile is greatly affected; and that, in many instances, the blood itself passes into the biliary vessels, charged with the Bile, defigned to have been secret and being poured in-

to the duodenum, and difcharged by flool or vomiting, communicates the blacknefs obferved in those evacuations. Befide this, as appears from diffection, and from the cafe just mentioned, the coats of the ftomach itself are destroyed; and the numerous little veffels, which, in a healthy flate, diftill into it a limpid and colourlefs fluid, now are preternaturally diftended, receive the blood, inftead of lymph, and pour it, by their numerous orifices, into this organ. This effusion of blood may be fuppofed to increase, as the difeafe increafes in violence, till, at length, the tender coats of the ftomach are feparated, and thrown up, mingled with pure blood.-If these ideas be juft, it is clear that no vomiting can be more evidential of a fatal termination of the difeafe, than this; none can afford a more unequivocal fign to the phyfician, that his attention is no longer ufeful*.

The difcharges from the bowels were very dark, in general, even where no preparation of mercury was ufed. They were, likewife, in most cafes, remarkably fluid, where the bowels had been once.

* If the ideas contained in the above paragraph are accurate, they will tend to confirm both the general notions of the difeafe, and of the proper mode of cure, advanced in these letters. For-

Ift. The effect of Blood-letting, in ftopping the black-vomit, may be explained on the fame principle as in Hemoptoe-by weakening the circulation, and allowing time for coagulation.

2d. The reafon why all fiimulating fubftances increafe the particular difcharges from the flomach, is evident; and, alfo, why cold drinks, ice, &c. reftrain them.

3d. The aftonishing fluidity, or diffolution, as it is called, of the blood is accounted for, and feen fairly to correspond with the preceding circumftances: all of which—

4th. Demonstrate the nature of this difease; that it is not a difease of valcular debility:—and establish the propriety of employing evacuations, and whatever may lessen the activity of the circulations, to effect a cure. thoroughly, opened ; and, where the purgatives were brifk, and in all fevere cafes, exceffively offenfive.— They were, fometimes, of a dark, fhining appearance, fomewhat like molaffes, melted pitch, or black-lead. But I have feen ftools of this colour, in other difeafes—particularly once in the Croup—where calomel was frequently ufed as a purge.—I mention this, as it may fometimes happen, that phyficians deceive themfelves, in fuch cafes, afcribing that to the diforder, which depends on medicines.

Some were troubled, with a retention of urine; but, more generally, with an unufual flow; and this in one inftance, I diffinctly recollect, where the quantity of fluids taken into the body, was very fmall.

In refpect to fweating, I difcovered nothing uniform. In one cafe, the patient always had a profufe, clammy, fweat, when he fell into a reftlefs fleep, with a rife of fever. This was often obfervable, likewife, in that ftate of remarkable anxiety which frequently preceded an evacuation by ftool.

Blood drawn in this Fever, was remarkably wanting in floridity; and this was efpecially true of that which was evacuated in the clofe of the difeafewhether by art, or fpontaneous effusion. In one inftance it feemed endowed with a cauftic quality, and affected a lancet fo as to leave a permanent inequality and difcolouration of its furface.

VI. Sleep, for the most part, appeared unnatural and unrefreshing; attended by great restless is and fometimes by great mobility of the muscles, twitching of the tendons, and frequent starting up. One of my patients often raifed himself up, fuddenly, out of bed, with every appearance of extraordinary ter-

ror; but with no evident or clear confciousness of the act. In one person, I faw remarkable *fubfultus tendinum*.

There was great variety in mulcular power, in different perfons. A man who died with the very work fymptoms of the Fever, the evening before his death, rofe from his bed, ran down two flights of ftairs, returned, and was only prevented from going down a fecond time by his nurfe's having locked him in his chamber.—In another cafe, where the difeafe was mild, the patient felt perfectly eafy and compofed, and in full poffefion of mental and corporeal ftrength, while he lay on his bed ; but, when he rofe, and attempted to walk, a fenfe of univerfal anxiety was felt, his ideas became confufed, his ftrength feemed to defert him, a fudden faintnefs came over him, and twice he funk down, unable to proceed.

An evacuation, by ftool, often fuddenly reftored the patient, who was lifted from bed, to fuch a degree of ftrength, that he continued for fome time after, to walk about the room, or fit up.

VII. I noticed no uncommon fenfibility to light but in a fingle cafe; and that was not of long duration.

Hearing, in one inftance, I observed to be unufually acute; but generally, it was much impaired; and, sometimes, seemed to be entirely lost. Perhaps this may account for the apparent loss of memory in some perfons.

The tafte was either exceedingly impaired, or very fickle. The fame may be faid of the appetite. When the appetite began to return, and food to be relified, the fick were very voracious, but not eafily fuited. They difcovered no partiality for animal food. Thirft was moderate, in a few inftances; but oftener exceffive. I have feen Porter defired; but it was not often relifhed, when allowed. The fame is true of coffee. Water was, univerfally, the most agreeable drink; and I allowed its free ufe. One of my patients frequently drank, in one night, when very feverish and reftlefs, three quarts of water. The appearance of the *tongue* varied, according to the violence and duration of the difeafe, from white, to yellow, darkish, and black, like burnt blood; and the gums often affumed this last appearance, when there had been bleeding from them.

An aftonifhing infenfibility to cold was nearly univerfal.—I remember, in one of those cold turns which we had in September, a remarkable inftance of this. One of my patients occupied a chamber in the fecond flory : the room was very large, extending the whole width of the house, and having a chimney, a large door, and two windows at either end. The bed was hard, in the middle of the room, the door and all the windows open, and he covered with a fingle sheet, frequently thrown off in his reftless, yet he complained of no cold, while I was chilled through, though sheltered from the draught of air, with my usual cloaths on, and the addition of a furtout and double cloak.

VIII. Yellownefs of the fkin was not conftantly prefent in this difeafe; at leaft, not in any remarkable degree. A tinge of it was common in the eyes and on the fkin; but not ftronger, in numerous inftances, than in ordinary Fevers. Some were exceedingly yellow, even to being tawny—fo that the bed and body linen were ftained, both by the fwcat and urine.

I faw cruptions but in a fingle inftance. They refembled mufketo bites fo nearly, that, had I not been forewarned of this fimilarity by Dr. Rufh, in his account of the Philadelphia Fever, I fhould have miftaken them, efpecially confidering the numbers of thefe *animals.*—In this inftance, the eruptions were on every part of the body; which had not been expofed to *their* ravages.

I have fometimes obferved a coldnefs of the fkin, on the body, generally, but efpecially of the feet, of which the patient was unconficious, while the face and breaft were red and communicated a burning fenfation to the touch.

IX. I have, hitherto, faid nothing of the type of the Fever of 1795; and, in truth, it is a point on which I could with to be filent, as, of all others, connected with the Fever, it is the one where my obfervation is the least fatisfactory. In its mildest form, the Fever or pyrexia, appeared to me to be moderate andconftant; without any evident or ftrongly-marked exacerbation : when fevere, it fell in with Dr. Cullen's idea of a Continued Fever, as stated in his First Lines § 27, more than with any other : but, in both cafes, I could not determine that there was any regularity in the rife, or diminution of pyrexia; on the contrary, the remiffion (if it be proper to term it fo) was more or lefs protracted, and the exacerbation fooner or later, moderate or fevere, in proportion as the patient preferved a regular flate of body and mind, or was irregular in thefe refpects. For example-any fudden agitation of mind, as anger, perturbation, &c. and any irregularity of body, fuch as eating improper food or too much food, drinking any ftimulating drink, reftlefinefs, too long detention of the fæces, &c. appeared to hurry on a return of all

the violent fymptoms; while, on the other hand, the fick never failed to get through the day with more eafe to themfelves, when no fuch excefs, or irregularity, happened.

In one cafe which came under my care, and which various caufes contributed to render the moft interefting of any I attended, there were complete intermiffions, during a part of the diforder ; but there was no kind of regularity, either in their commencement, or duration ; and a flight excefs, in any of the particulars mentioned in the preceeding paragraph, was fufficient to bring on a fpeedy and violent turn of Fever.

X. The period of convalescence, as well as of Fever, was variable. In the former part of the time, and before the weather began to grow cool, patients feldom died after the tenth day-as far as I can learn; but their deaths took place on the 3d, 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, rarely on the 8th, and still more rarely on the oth day. After the cold weather appeared, they fometimes dropped off fuddenly, and after having exhibited all the marks of convalescence, three weeks from the time of their feizure .- So, of those who recovered, fome regained their health with an elaftic quickness; while others, were very flow in the acquifition of ftrength; were a long time troubled with great weakness in some of their joints, and oftenest the knees; and were afflicted by œdematous fwellings of the feet, ancles, and legs.

You have now before you the refult of my obfervations, on the appearances of the Fever of 1795; and I shall conclude this letter by the simple men-

tion of two facts, which will ferve to confirm the doctrine of the great Sydenham, concerning the defpotic nature of the reigning ficknefs.

The Meazles had begun to appear, when the Fever came, and they difappeared; but no fooner was the Fever vanquifhed, than they returned more generally than ever, and have continued in this city ever fince.*

I cannot learn that any febrile difeafe was obferved in the city, while the Yellow-Fever was prefent. I faw only one inftance of Intermitting-Fever in a lady, who contracted it in the country. It was flight, and was foon cured on her coming to town, by the ufual remedies. Her refidence in town, likewife, was in a part to which the Yellow Fever never came. Befide this, I heard of one other inftance, of a gentleman coming hither, from fome other place, with the Fever and Ague ; which was, alfo, cured by the ufual means.

I shall proceed, in my next letter, to bring you acquainted with those means which were most fuccessful in the removal of that disease which I have just described.

LETTER NINTH.

Method of Cure, in the Fever of 1795.

IT was obvious, to the flightest observation, that the mildness, or severity, of the Fever of 1795, depended, in no small degree, on the situation of the

* April.

TO DR. W. EUEL.

patient. That those who lived in the higher, drier, cleaner, and more airy parts of the town, were more lightly affected; and that a removal, from the other quarters, into fuch as were fo circumstanced, was always followed by beneficial effects to the perfon removed. In confequence, a milder treatment, in every refpect, efpecially a more fparing use of evacuations, was warrantable in fome cafes, than in others; and as fome practitioners were chiefly employed among those whose favorable fituations protected them from. the most malignant attacks of the difease, you will readily conceive why there fhould prevail, in the minds of fome, an opinion that very active remedies were unneceffary, and a recurrence to the lancet inexpedient, at least, if not pernicious. It is true that I did not always use it myself; but it is also true, that I never failed to regret the omiffion. And though I loft no patient by the neglect, yet I am convinced that, in every fuch cafe, however flight the difeafe might appear, the cure was protracted. But, if the remedies were not always the fame, the principle on which they were administered, was uniform; and their operation the fame in kind, if not in degree .---And, after the Fever became more general, and the feafon confiderably advanced, there was but little choice left in the ufe of means. Politive and fpeedy relief was required ; for to temporize, was to kill .--You will fufficiently comprehend, from thefe remarks, how far the practice recommended below admitted of variety in the application ; and I shall detain you no longer from the confideration of the particular remedies, which are meant to be arranged nearly in the order of their comparative importance.

I. BLOOD-LETTING.—This was indicated by the fevere pain, heat, and rednefs, of the head and countenance; by the rednefs, turgefcence,

129

and heavinefs, of the eyes; by the opprefion, pin, and anxiety, often obfervable at the breaft; by the fullnefs, hardnefs, tenfity, or opprefiednefs of the pulfe—and equally by that flender, wiry, vermicular feeling which it fometimes had—communicating an idea of approaching numbnefs to the finger which felt it.*

The effects of bleeding were, in every inftance where I had an opportunity of obferving them, moft falutary. The fick feldom failed of finding immediate relief from it, and of perceiving that relief increafed as the blood continued to flow. It diminished the pains in the head, breaft, and ftomach : oppreffion, anxiety, faintnefs, and heat, were moderated : the eyes rarely failed to affume a clearer and more natural appearance : and it feemed to communicate a new energy to the fyftem.---I remember an inftance where a patient was fo unable to affift himfelf, on the fecond day of the difeafe, that, when I wanted to bleed him, it required two perfons to fupport him, in passing a few steps from his bed, into the open air.-There, he was feated and fupported in a chair. He grew eafier, in every refpect, as the blood flowed .--After taking away about twenty ounces, and tying up his arm, he rofe without affiltance ; walked feveral rods, to a Neceffary ; took care of himfelf ; had a profuse evacuation, by which he feemed to gain additional ftrength; and returned to his bed, without any aid, and with a firm ftep.

Such were the immediate effects of bleeding early in the difeafe. The importance of this remedy was not diminifhed by the duration of the diforder, nor

* It is fearcely poffible to convey an idea, by words, of minute peculiarities in the pulfe. You will recollect this, and pardon me, if I have failed in this inflance.

TO DR. W. BUEL.

the neceffity for it leffened, while the fymptoms continued which made it ufeful in the commencement.— On the contrary, it was oftentimes as requifite, and as beneficial, the fifth and the fixth days, as on the firft. But this neceffity for its ufe, at fo late a period, did not often occur, where it had been vigoroufly employed, in connection with other remedies, at the firft.

The following cafe, which I state briefly, is one among numbers, in evidence of the advantage of early, free, and repeated bleeding.

A phyfician was called to a young man, with all the fymptoms of the difeafe-as it generally appeared at the first-in the evening. He bled him 16 or 18 ounces; directed purges, &c. in the manner hereafter to be mentioned; and though the weather was then cool, ordered the windows to be removed, both day and night. The fymptoms were relieved; but the next morning it was thought neceffary to repeat the bleeding; which was done, to an equal quantity. The purges, &c. were also continued. In the evening, a third bleeding was performed, and a like quantity of blood was taken away; and the other remedies were continued. On the ninth day, from the . feizure, the man was well, and able to purfue his bufinefs; though his strength was not perfectly reftored.

In one inftance which came to my knowledge, bleeding removed an obstinate vomiting, of many days continuance, which threatened the life of the patient, and which had refisted all other remedies.

It feems hardly neceffary to add any thing more, in favor of this remedy, after its beneficial effects have

been stated, with fo much eloquence and perfpicuity, by Dr. Rush, in his various publications, respecting the Yellow Fever.

II. PURGING. No cafe occurred, in my particular practice, where, notwithstanding the vomiting, cathartics could not be administered. When this fymptom was very troublesome, they were required to be given in a folid form, at more confiderable intervals, and of as small a fize as possible. The activity of the purge was always to be proportioned to the violence of the fymptoms; and it was important that all medicines of this kind should be given in divided doses—fo as to promote a gradual and continued difcharge.—The operation was often very much affisted by clysters; for which water alone was necessary.

The good effects of cathartics were not lefs obvious than those of venæfection. They were indicated by the conflipation, fo generally prefent; by pain in the bowels, flatulency, and tumefaction of the abdomen; by pains of the head, heat and flushings of the face, and of the whole body; and finally, by the vomitings : and all these symptoms they rarely failed to obviate, or relieve. This relief, too, was oftentimes fo fudden, as to feem like enchantment.-Frequently have I feen a patient, after an hour or more of fevere pain, restlessines, heat, thirst, and inquietude of every kind-feeble, exhaufted, and as it were, ready to expire-rife with the greatest difficulty, and with the aid of others, to the chair, and after his evacuation, feel his pains removed, his heat and reftleffnels vanished, his strength renewed, and himself able to fit up, or walk about, and breathe the air with freedom: and fometimes, the difcharge was followed by a refreshing fleep, and gentle perspiration.

These benefits were neither fo certainly, nor fo frequently, obtained, where the evacuations were violent and fudden. Indeed, it appears questionable to me, whether it be ever proper to excite fuch discharges, in Fevers. Patients, when much reduced, are apt to fink under fuch immediate and abundant evacuations.

III. COOL AIR.—It was of the utmost importance to procure a conftant application of cool air to the body of the patient, from the commencement of the Fever. The advantages which refulted, were univerfal and wonderful .- To this end, the fick were ordered to be placed on a hard bed, with very little covering, in the middle of the room ; and the doors and windows were, as much as poffible, kept open day and night .- The good effects of this practice were exceedingly increased, where the application of the cool air could be made to the patient in an erect posture. For, not only was it more equable, but the head was also relieved, thereby, from that fense of fullness and oppression which was invariably experienced in a recumbent posture. The fick, therefore, were directed to fit up, in the course of the day, with the affiftance of their attendants, as long as their ftrength would permit, without their becoming exhausted. While in this fituation, their feet and legs were covered more warmly than any other part of the body: and if cloths, dipped in cold water, or vinegar, were often applied to the temples, the relief obtained was still greater.

IV. COOL DRINKS.—The great thirft, which was nearly univerfal in this Fever, from the firft, made the drinks, of neceffity, an article of early attention. It was obfervable that they never could be *too cold*. Pa-

tients complained of the warmth of water which had been ftanding but a fhort time; and feemed to languish for a supply of fresh water, with an anxiety which became truly painful, when the usual hour of its distribution approached.*

The good effects of a plentiful use of cool, diluting drinks, were obvious. They tempered the preternatural heat and anxiety of the ftomach; often restrained vomiting, and the faucial hemorrhage; ferved to dilute, and carry off, the offenfive contents of the inteftines; and difpofed to a more equable and aqueous sweat .--- Of all other drinks, Water was most relished-and on many accounts, was the most proper. A pleafant and fuitable drink was made, by pouring warm water on fresh apples, and fuffering it to cool; and likewife, by the addition of a piece of toafted bread to water. Milk, much diluted with water, was relifhed by fome; fome were fond of butter-milk ; and as all these possessed bland and nutritious, qualities, they were advantageoufly ufed, where a variety of drinks was required by the capricious tafte of the patient.

I had no opportunity of trying the effiacy of ICE, but the tellimony of a Phyfician, in whole judgement and veracity I place great confidence, is ftrongly in its favor, and inclines me to believe that it may be used with high expectations of advantage. Under his direction, it answered, better than any thing elfe, in relieving heat and fever; restraining hemorrhagy;

* The water which is used for drinking, in this city, is mostly drawn from a fingle pump, called the Tea-Water Pump; and it is diffributed, by means of large cafks, which are carted to every part of the town; once a day, in winter; and every morning and afternoon, in fummer.

TO DR. W. BUEL.

and obviating, partially, or entirely, the vomitingeven the black vomiting.

V. CLEANLINESS .- This is of the utmost importance, and, in a meafure, indifpenfable.-The bed and body linen should be often changed; the cloaths neceffary about the bed, well aired, feveral times a day : there should be two beds, one of which may be aired, while the other is in ufe: all unneceffary furniture-particularly woollen, filk and cotton-every thing which may abforb and retain effluvia and moifture-flould be removed : all utenfils employed about the patient, frequently changed and rinfed: the room fhould be often fprinkled and dufted : the face, mouth, eyes whole head, handsand, where it can be done, body of the patient, washed with cool water, feveral times in the day. The more exactly-other circumftances being regarded-thefe directions can be put in execution, the better for the patient; and, as my own experience convinces me, the more certain and fpeedy will be his recovery .----You will observe that I fay cool water; for I cannot believe that the flock which would follow from the application of cold water to the body, would be beneficial.-It is not here, as in the use of air; for water is fo much more perfect a conductor of heat, that the abstraction would be universal and fudden, were it applied cold. And, befide, as much is effected perhaps, by the ablution, as by the coldness, confequent upon bathing.

It was not in my power, in any cafe, to carry this practice to the extent I wished; but, *cæteris paribus*, the relief of the patient was proportioned to the degree in which it was pursued.

T

136

VI. BLISTERS .- The advantages ufually derived from the use of blifters, were not evident. It was fometimes doubtful whether they were any way ferviceable. Yet there were inftances in which they afforded relief; though mostly temporarily .---I have feen them, applied to the breaft, relieve the oppreffion at the lungs; and applied to the back of the neck, relieve the head : in both cafes, when the difeafe had been of fome days continuance. A phyfician, to whom I mentioned thefe remarks, informed me that his experience justified them, except when, as was often observed by him, a hemorrhage enfued from the vefication, and continued for fome days. Perhaps it was necessary to the efficacy of blifters, that they fhould have been, always, preceded by copious blood-letting.

VII. The *Tinctura Sacra*, given in fmall quantities, at intervals, in water, was found by one Phyfician, to have the happieft effects, in relieving naufea, and obviating the tendency to vomit, in all cafes where a deftruction of the coats of the ftomach had not taken place. The fame gentleman derived much advantage over the difeafe, where, from long-continued vomiting and effort to vomit, the ftomach appeared to have fuftained confiderable injury, or abrafion, from the ufe of *Ol. Oliv. vel amygdal. dulc.*—The oil covered the inflamed, or abraded, part, and protected it from mechanical ftimulus, while it allayed the forenefs and irritation produced by the action of the difeafed fluids it contained.

VIII. FOOD.—I have before remarked that the fick fhewed no preference for animal food; on the contrary, they very generally refufed it. Some, who requefted it to be prepared for them, found themfelves unable to eat it, when prefented to them.—Fruits, milk, bifcuit boiled in milk or water, fago, falep, hafty-pudding, and vegetable food, generally, were moft relifhed by them, both during their illnefs and their convalefcence.—This was peculiarly fortunate, as any indulgence in a contrary courfe, was fure to be followed by difireffing effects. The more rigidly attentive patients were to preferving a fimplicity of diet, the more certain and pleafant was their recovery. And, in all cafes that I had opportunity to obferve, their convalefcence was always extended or fhortened, tedious or fatisfactory, in proportion as they returned fuddenly to the ufe of meats and ftimulating drinks, or adhered to vegetable food and water.

I have now, my dear friend, made you acquainted with that courfe which I generally purfued, in regard to those who came under my care. The number was not great, nor the fuccefs always complete-for I had not always the liberty of employing the means I wilhed to, as fully and freely as was necessary to complete fuccefs. But, I can truly fay, that I never faw them do injury; and that they appeared to me to do good, in every cafe, where they were employed, and in the proportion of their trial and application.-More than this no man can truly declare; more than this ought never to be expected from any remedies. The most able practitioners are defined to fee their patients frequently expire, in fpite of all their care, through the obstinacy of the patients themselves, and the prejudices of their friends, the carelefinefs of attendants, or the intervention of unforefeen and unavoidable accidents. The confciofunefs of having done their duty, of having acquitted themfelves, under cir-

cumftances fo diftrefsful and embaraffing, to the beft of their knowledge, and with purity of intention, will prove a never-failing confolation, though the execrations of ignorance, and the calumnies of hatred, may purfue and perfecute them.—Happy,—at leaft in this refpect,—are thofe, "the peaceful tenor of whofe way," while it excites neither oppofition nor malice, and neither elevates to opulence nor fame, fecures them from mifreprefentation and injuffice.

LETTER TENTH.

Miscellaneous remarks on Medicines used as Remedies in the Fever, and general conclusions.

You wish to obtain every possible information, respecting the Fever of 1795; you are not fatisfied with knowing what remedies I employed, nor which were most fuccessful; but you would learn all that were used; the fuccess, or failure of each. I applaud your curiofity, my friend, for I am not ignorant of the benevolent motives which excite it; but I fear that there is little with which it is in my power further to gratify it. The practice which I faw, was that which I have recommended : other remedies I know were used; but, not having had opportunity, but in few inftances, to mark their effects, I ought not, from my own convictions, how well-founded foever they may appear to me, precipitately to condemn either the prescriptions, or their authors. In the variety of cafes, conftitutions, and circumftances, it might happen that fome of those very things, which appeared pernicious when I faw them ufed, were fometimes proper and falutary. It would be prefumptuous, therefore, in me, to decide without more information; but I may be allowed an opinion; and that opinion need not be with-held from a friend.—I confefs, then, that from the fuccefs which attended the antiphlogiftic plan of cure, I am perfuaded that no other can be falutary, or fafe; and the few inftances in which the effects of a different mode of treating the Fever were obferved by me, ftrengthened my previous convictions of its inutility and danger.

The medicines chiefly trufted to, by those who purfued a different course from that laid down in the preceding letter, were, as I am informed, Calomel, to promote, or effect a Salivation,—Bark—Laudanum—Wine, and other stimulating drinks—with an Animal diet.

Of the effects of Salivation, not having feen it take place, by nature nor art, in the Fever of 1795, I can fay nothing. Dr. Rush countenances the practice, in his Treatife on the Fever of Philadelphia, and adds the testimony of many respectable authorities to his own .- As a Cathartic, Calomel, combined with other purgative fubstances, was unquestionably useful. Some, I know, thought otherwife; and that other purgatives might be more fafely and efficacioufly employed; and, I confess, I faw some cafes in which it appeared to affect the ftomach very painfully. But a Phyfician on whofe judgment I have great reliance, informs me, that he faw reafon to reject a fimilar opinion, which he had haftily adopted ; repeated observation having convinced him, that all the fymptoms of gastric affection were worfe in those

who had not been purged with Calomel, than in those who had been evacuated by its affistance.

I gave Bark, in no form, but in three cafes. Two were in the early part of the reign of the Fever, the two firft patients that I had; and I am convinced it retarded the cure in both. In the other inflance, it was administered after the Fever had left the Patient, and he was convalefcent. Here it was given as any other Bitter, and as much in compliance with his opinions, as from any expectation of its doing good; and, as far as I can judge, with very little effect of any kind.—In the following cafe, its exhibition was not fo harmlefs.

A medical friend was called to vifit the patient of another Phyfician, who had guitted town, on account of his health. The fick man was oppreft by the most alarming fymptoms; of the number of which, were hemorrhagy and the black vomit. The ftimulating fystem had been steadily purfued, and was continued, under the direction of a pupil of the phylician first employed. In particular, large quantities of Bark were exhibited, throughout the day.—On the entrance of the fecond phyfician, the Bark and all other medicines of the kind, were laid afide; cool air was freely admitted; and the antiphlogiftic plan of cure strictly adhered to. The confequence was, that all the fymptoms were relieved, and a profpect opened on the patient of a recovery. The vomiting and hemorrhagy had totally ceafed. In this fituation, and while the Phyfician was attending to fome perfons whole condition was more alarming, the perfon who had the immediate charge of the fick man, began, again, to administer the Bark .- The next day -or the very fame, at night-all the bad fymptoms

TO DR. W. BUEL.

recurred; the Bark was, neverthelefs, perfifted in; and the man died.

Several fimilar cafes have been reported to me; but none fo minutely as to authorize an attempt to ftate them to you.

The extreme reftlefinefs of a patient, in whom I had the ftrongeft intereft, and for whofe fate the deepeft anxiety, induced me, in violation of my more fober judgement, to administer Laudanum.— This I did not do, till he had spent three nearly sleeplefs nights.—In every instance, it undoubtedly, increafed the restless, clammy sweats, thirst and Fever. I was obliged to discontinue it.

Wine, brandy and water, and efpecially porter, when taken by any of my patients, had the most pernicious effects. I had occasion to see an access of Fever, repeatedly brought on by the one, and a relapse by the other; where they were used without my knowlege, and contrary to my direction.

Of the effects of Animal Diet, I have already fpoken, and have nothing new to add.

On the whole, it appears incontestible to me, that what is called the antiphlogistic treatment is to be adopted in Fevers like that which prevailed in New-York, in 1795, in all its strictness, and adhered to with pertinacious resolution. Both the symptoms of the difease, and the success attendant on the practice recommended, concur in establishing the propriety of employing it.—It is also to be remembered that, in this difease, not a moment is to be lost : a day, an hour, nay almost an instant of delay, may fometimes be fatal ; and the means practifed must be powerful in proportion to the violence of the symptoms. Nei-

ther must we be deceived by the apparent mildness of the feizure—for a few hours may entirely change the face of things, and we may be left to lament that credulity which led us to temporize, and prevented the use of those remedies, which delay alone rendered ineffectual.

But, while the Phyfician strenuously directs his efforts to the removal of the fymptoms of this difeafe, let him not overlook a paffion which never fails to aggravate them. Fear, the exciting caufe, in many instances, of the Fever; the fomenter of all its evils; and fometimes, as it were, the fole difeafe; is a frequent and dreadful calamity, and one of the direft adverfaries with which medicine has to contend .--- In numerous inftances, during the continuance of the Fever of 1795, apprehenfion touched upon infanity; deftroying all confidence in the Phyfician and in remedies, or exciting an abfurd and enthufiaftic reliance on pretenders and madmen : and utterly difqualfying the patient for a proper attention to himfelf.-In the well, the evil was fcarcely lefs. The name, alone, of Yellow Fever, feemed fufficient to induce difeafe, to banish discretion, to fever the bonds of focial connection, rend afunder the ties of parental, filial, and connubial affection, and put reafon to flight.-It was in vain to point out the folly of this terror; to declare the difeafe not infectious, and eafy of prevention; to offer mathematical demonstration that other diforders were often more mortal, without exciting any alarm; it was still the Yellow Fever, and that was an irrefiftable reply to every argument .- The city of New-Haven, fummer before laft, loft about 50 of its inhabitants, with the Yellow Fever. Univerfal confternation prevailed throughout the place; all bufinels was at an end; and most of the principal inhabitants fled .--- Laft fummer, the Dyfentery raged there : more

than 70 perfons died of it : but nobody fled; nobody was frightened; and the Magistrates, very gravely, put a stop to all communication with New-York, for fear of the Yellow Fever; made vessels ride quarantine, and confined stage-coach passengers, that no contagion might be diffused, through the city, from their trunks and their garments.—But, it is time to put an end to this feries of letters; and seek, by novelty, to give new interest to our correspondence. I shall take my leave of the present subject, with an enumeration of the inferences I have drawn from having viewed it, in the light here exhibited to you.

2. The peculiar ferocity of the Endemic of New-York, in 1795, is afcribable to the peculiarity of the feafon, together with a greater accumulation, than ufual, of the ordinary caufes.

3. It was not Contagious : i. e. communicated by contact of difeafed perfons, by cloaths, nor by vifiting the fick, &c.

4. As it originated here, its prevention will depend on a change of the local and individual circumstances which promote it.

5. The Feyer in 1795, exhibited fuch appearances as characterize what are cuftomarily denominated Inflammatory Difeafes.

6. It is cured by the remedies fuited to remove Inflammatory Difeafes.

144

7. The fame caufes which converted the ordinary Fever of New-York into the Yellow Fever, would change the Fever which prevails around our Weftern Lakes into the Yellow Fever; and, as certainly, the Intermitting Fever of Sheffield: while the eftablifhment of a free ventilation, the filling up of all pools, yards, &c. and a fcrupulous attention to cleanlinefs and fimple diet, would reduce our Fever to a fimple Remittent or Intermittent, or remove it altogether; as the filling up and cultivation of your ponds and matfhes, would forever banifh all Fevers of the kind—as general difeafes—from Sheffield.

I have now, my dear friend, performed the tafk demanded of me, in the beft manner I am able confiftent with my leifure, and my duty towards others. I cannot conclude without once more foliciting your indulgence, and requefting you to recollect with what expectations and confeffions I entered on the compofition of these letters.—I have taken the words of Cicero for my motto—

" Rationem, quò ea me cumque ducet fequar-"

And if I have erred in my conceptions of what is reafon, and what was fact, let my intentions prove my apology.

E. H. Smith.

LETTER

FROM

DOCTORS TAYLOR AND HANSFORD,

TO THE PUBLISHER.



LETTER

FROM

DOCTORS TAYLOR AND HANSFORD.

TO THE PUBLISHER.

NORFOLK, VIRGINIA, DECEMBER, 1795

SIR,

IF, in our attempts to add to your information respecting the fever, which prevailed here in August last, we should draw upon us the illiberal farcasms, which we have observed to attend all who endeavor to ferve their fellow creatures in this way; we must leave it to you to justify our intentions, at least, being ourfelves unprepared to answer any thing which may be objected to what we shall advance. We mean to state facts, or what we believe to be fuch, and willing to admit that there are feveral ways of curing the fame difeafe. It will not be understood, that we reprobate the practice of others who follow a different mode of treatment. Our observations have been drawn from thirty years experience, with the advantage of records relating to fimilar difeafes for a much longer period. We do not know of a more regular mode of treating the fubject than by answering your inquiries in the order they occur, which will perhaps comprehend every thing required at prefent.

The Fever we believe has its origin in the feafon, and exifts every year in various grades, beginning generally in the month of August, and disappearing about the middle of October.

The precife time of its commencement and termination, and its degree of malignancy, depending upon contingent caufes. We have been accuftomed to call it a Bilious Remittent, with a tendency to putrefaction; whenever it proves uncommonly fatal, it is aggravated, according to the beft of our obfervation, by the prevalence of fome unufual weather for a long time together-Thus we have feen this difeafe equally malignant after a dry hot feafon, and after a very rainy period. The approach of frofty weather being uniformly the cure for the effects of either.--The Fever of the last autumnal feafon, appeared first on the river, then on the ftreets adjoining; was foon after diffused through the town and fuburbs, and finally the neighboring country; though in this laft not generally : as usual it declined on the approach of cold weather.—The month of June had been very cool, and at the change of the moon, or a little before, it began to rain in torrents, and fo continued to do, with fhort intervals of clofe fultry weather, till August, when a violent hurricane, attended with a flood of rain, laid wafte the whole vegetable kingdom-afterwards the weather was as before, fultry and moift, with profuse showers till the end of September .--- The first appearance of the Fever was about the 10th of August; it increased in violence and in extension during all that month; it was perceived then to abate, and continued to do fo till the laft day of September, when a few frofty nights fupervening, it difappeared almost fuddenly and entirely.

There were perhaps more deaths, than for many years before; but whether greater in number to the proportion of the fick, than is usual from autumnal difeafes, which prove as univerfal as that in queftion, we cannot undertake to determine. The fame mode of treatment generally fucceeded-as in other feafons. Our method was plentiful depletion in the beginning, not by bleeding, but by purging with Jalap, Calomel, Scammony, Aloes, or by the milder purges, the Neutral Salts-Sennæ, Rhubarb, Manna, &c. as the age, fex and conftitution of the patient pointed out,-taking care that the evacuation of the first paffages was complete, by whatever means procured, As foon as we judged that to be fufficient—which we always endeavored to make fo with as little delay as poffible-the bark was administered in all and every form that it could be made to remain, without regard to quantity, or to the period, or height of the fever, with wine, porter, and even brandy, if wine was rejected by the inclination, habit, or flomach of the patient. We can affure you, we have no reafon to alter our mode of practice in future. In a multitude of inftances, fome will occur in all difeafes, when a change, and fometimes a material change of remedies may be neceffary-fuch cafes we found, and in those we used Blifters, Emetics, Camphor, Opium, and often ventured upon Cupping-but never upon venæfection .--- This laft, a long courfe of practice has taught us to be at least, not advantageous. In different climates, and under other circumstances-when the difeafe may have appeared in other grades than those we have experienced-that operation is perhaps found ufeful. We wish not to impose our opinion, as a rule for any perfon; fenfible of the fallability of all human judgment. We ever thought it our duty to give up our own theories, when contradicted by events. We only mean to recommend that plan,

which long experience has taught us to be moft fuccefsful. There is no proof that this difeafe poffeffed any fpecific infection. It was rarely fatal to the native inhabitants or the old fettlers, fpeaking of the town only; but we have been told that many of the traders from the Rivers and diftant part of the State, died immediately after leaving the port. The terror which pervaded all parts of the country, and deprived those victims of the common attentions of humanity, will eafily account for this without applying to the malignancy of the difeafe. All, or most of those born in, or who had been accustomed to a fouthern climate, escaped death, and when attacked, had the difease in its milder form.

A large number of the inhabitants enjoyed uninterrupted health; most of the deaths happened in confined ftreets and buildings, and in those nearest the river.—Those who were accustomed to live well, (as it is termed) did not fuffer so much as the poorer class—But the intemperate of every description became victims when attacked—The small pox immediately preceded this fever. We did not observe that those who had been the subjects of it were particularly sufferers.—There had been no malignant complaint in the preceding winter.

A particular defcription of the fever, and its fymptoms, does not feem to be here neceffary, becaufe, it differed from the ordinary Bilious Remittent, only in the rapidity with which it paffed through the feveral ftages, and in its malignancy.—This laft circumftance we are of opinion was occafioned by the long continued and univerfal heat and moifture of the atmofphere.—The air was evidently impregnated with putrid effluvia, arifing from decayed fubiltances of every fort, brought down upon the creeks and rivers by the

floods of rain, and thence into the bafon immediately before the town, where the ftream being wider, is lefs rapid than either above or below, and where of courfe fuch decayed fubftances, together with the filth, &c. thrown from the fhipping and docks, became for a certain time stationary .- This may in fome meafure account for the difeafe appearing first in the harbour .- The fame fever, with all its malignant and uncontroulable fymptoms, occurs every year in fcattered inftances, and about the feafon.-In the preceding fummer and autumn, feveral died with it. A number of thips and veffels, which occafionally put into this port from James's River, and from North-Carolina, loft many of their people with a fever of this fort, which they brought with them from the fresh and brakish waters. In the present year (1795) on board a fhip from Liverpool, which did not approach nearer than five miles to the town, and with the crew of which the captain affured us-No communication had been from the fhore, except by the health boat, almost every individual was attacked with the difeafe, in ten days after her arrival, and one of them (a European) died, and this at a period when the difeafe had almost difappeared in the town. We have before observed that the exhalations from the river, and the putrid fubstances carried down its ftream, might have fome agency in producing or aggravating the Fever. The French fhips to which you allude*, arrived fo long before the difeafe appeared, that it would be abfurd to fuppofe even a poffi-

X

* The French corvettes, part of the fquadron, three of which were taken by the Thetis, Captain Cochran, arrived and anchored in Hampton Roads, May 18. The Fever did not appear in Norfolk till August. Capt. Cochran's crew, however, took the Fever from the French prifoners, and twelve of them died before the Thetis arrived at Hallifax.— Editor.

bility of its being derived from them. We are of opinion, that there is not the most distant reason to believe the Fever was imported at all.

How far in towns like ours, the cuftomary diet and general mode of living, may operate in producing putrid difeafes, remains for future observation to determine.

It has been noticed by feveral medical writers, that fresh meats, and particularly beef in southern climates, apparently generate fluxes and other malignant difeases; —upon the latter kind of food, and on fresh fish (both of them *frequently not of the best quality*) the poorer class of inhabitants subsisted during the source for the best kind of meats and fish, certainly experience no inconvenience from these kinds of food.

It has gone forth that the town of Norfolk is unhealthy and fubject to malignant difeafes in a greater degree than others. We may venture to affert and trust can prove, that there are as few deaths in Norfolk in the average of three years, as in any town of the fame fize-not only in America, but in any part of Europe, Afia or Africa, and with regard to its natural population, a view of the ftreets will prove that there are as many children raifed in it, as in any town whatfoever. It fhould be remembered that the place has arisen from its ashes, in the course of a few years-that most of the new fettlers have been Europeans, a people from northern climes. That there are always a thousand or more failors, and strangers who are subject to the diseases of new comers-that almost all who die, are carried for interment through the principal fireet. Hence, those who are unac-

quainted with the town, may naturally fuppofe, that deaths are more frequent, becaufe nearly all that happen, are actually brought into the view of every paffenger.

Thus far we have attempted to lay before you as well as our leifure will permit, the beft information in our power. We have not prefumed to enlarge upon fpeculative opinions, but if our endeavours fhall meet the approbation of those who may peruse these sheets, and you shall think our correspondence worthy of further folicitation; we will be ready to communicate whatever we know, or may hereafter learn, on a subject fo interesting to the American community.

Taylor & Hansford.

EXTRACT

OF DR. RAMSAY'S (OF NORFOLK, VIRGINIA) LETTER TO MR. MITCHILL ;—CONCERNING THE PES-TILENTIAL SICKNESS IN NORFOLK, IN THE SUMMER AND AUTUMN OF 1795.

Y OUR papers afforded a testimony of esteem, which will be a pleafant renewal of our intimacy in Europe. The little comprehensive pamphlet on contagion, as you required, I have read often; upon that I intend now to addrefs you, without entering upon a theoretical question .- Names and terms have fettered much medical fcience in its progrefs to that degree of perfection, the prefent flate of the human mind can attain to. I fhall fend, with little comment, a ftatement of a Fever which prevailed with great mortality here, in August and September 1795. Confining myfelf to my own obfervations and the fentiments of Dr. Taylor, a veteran of 25 or 30 years practice ; and Hansford, his co-partner, of 14. You remember when it began. The feafon very warm ; uncommonly fo-(as the winter has been)-frequent fhowers of rain-of very fhort duration, often profuse-Site of the town low, on a perfect level with drains on the fides of the walks; not over ten or twelve feet from the windows; those obstructed-Animal and vegetable matter, and dirty linen often in them-Town most rapidly enlarging-Houses chiefly of wood-A great part where death made his fweep, and dreadful was the hawl-In a part where the

buildings flood upon large log frames, filled in with fmaller wood of pine (chiefly the whole) that foon decays; this made Terra Firma by mud-Salt mud-Many of those large log pens, over which stand tenements, now even are not filled in, but actually ferve as a receptacle for the offals of large and poor families, fo great a majority, as nearly to conflitute the whole inhabitants of that part of the town. Being foreigners, they dealt lavishly in beef, fish, and all kinds of fresh food-observe, this beef was driven perhaps from one to two hundred miles before killed, then exposed in a hot market to vend; that by one o'clock, their dining hour, I always did, and do believe, it must have been tainted-Observe, the fish all dead by break of day, and brought by land from twenty down to twelve miles-hard drinkers of fpirits, mostly. The first perfon who died, was Dr. Williams, a fat man, with very lax fibres, a very free liver, a grog drinker : he was taken with the ufual fymptoms of what an old writer upon the difeafes of the West-Indies, calls a Bilious Remittent; he vomited vast quantities of bile; evacuated freely, as appeared to me below, but had always a prodigious fense of weight in the region of his ftomach. Belched wonderful quantities of wind ; this relieved him for a time. The most fuffusion of bile in his eyes, nay all over the body I ever faw, which increafed as he vomited, and continued until petechiæ came on, with a vomiting of black offenfive matter, which continued 24 hours, when a fit or two terminated his career .---How he was treated, I never inquired, though he was my friend. One or two more natural born citizens, were the whole, out of upwards of two hundred and twenty, who in the fpace of fix weeks, fell a victim to this difeafe. The fymptoms were the fame in all, except an obftinate costiveness-The natives live chiefly on falted meats and fowls, or other kinds of

150 ACCOUNT OF THE FEVER IN NORFOLK.

poultry, which are killed but a little time before dreffing, and the better fort have the greateft variety of vegetables, are in more airy fituations, and not crouded together; and upon my word, far more healthy this year than I have feen them before. We need not extend our views acrofs the Atlantic for fources of difeafes; there are too many among ourfelves as you remark, and whether the principle takes Cullen's, Rufh's, or your own name, putrid animal vegetable matter, united or mixed in water, by the heat of the fun, produces fomething noxious to life.

The object then deferves the attention of the police, and when medical aid is needed, my plan is to allay the irritability of the ftomach; to exhibit injections; to increase the action of the alimentary canal downwards, which gives me an opportunity of throwing in a cathartic to evacuate the whole tract; this I fometimes repeat, if the diftention of the ftomach returns. Often when the vomiting inclined me to believe there would be a difficulty in my intention of evacuating as above ; I have used with fuccefs, copious draughts of luke warm water, fometimes grogthe patient puked eafier, and generally more bile, and the fpirits acted as a moderate ftimulus. An infution of Serpent. Rad. in every ftage of the difeafe after the foregoing practice, which appeared to claim a preference to the cortix peruv. it often bringing on a return of the naufea and puking, two of the most dangerous fymptoms. The Bark, Columbo and Madeira wine, whenever it could be received with quietude to the fymptom, were our fheet anchors.-By this mode I have fucceeded well.

SUMMARY VIEW

OF DR. MITCHILL'S OPINION CONCERNING THE CAUSES OF EPIDEMIC DISTEMPERS.

HE begins by examining the conflituent parts of the atmosphere, and agrees with the modern philosophers, that it confists of a little more than a fourth part of oxigene gas or respirable air, and somewhat less than three-fourths of mephitic air or azotic gas. These exist together in the form of a *mechanical* mixture, but not in a state of *chemical* combination; and thus the volume of atmospherical air, whose two forts of particles, move freely to and among each other, in common circumstances, contributes to the support of fire and animation.

But though the ingredients of the atmosphere exist in a distinct and separate form in ordinary cases, yet this is not univerfally the fact. Oxigene, the basis of vital air, and azote, the base of foul air, though frequently disjoined, do however posses attractive powers, ftrong enough to make them oftentimes combine. The chief impediment to their union, is the closer affinity which they, in their gaseous or aerial forms, posses for the caloric or matter of heat connected with them, and from which they derive their properties as elastic fluids. Whenever, therefore, oxigene and azote can come together without affuming the intervening form of gas or air, then they will unite according to the law of chemical affinities, and conflitute by their junction, a body or compound,

158 DR. MITCHILL, ON CONTAGION.

possessing qualities very different from either of the constituent elements.

It is known from experiment, that both thefe elements enter into the composition of animal and vegetable fubftances. When oxigene unites with mere caloric, as in Fontana's experiments on infects, and Ingenhoufe's trials upon plants, then vital air will be the mialma proceeding therefrom. When azote efcapes in connection with caloric only, as in Mr. Mitchill's own experiments, upon the lean and mufcular parts of animals, and upon the air collected in the tumid bellies of animals, drowned or strangled, the effluvium is atmospherical mephitis. When the two fubstances enter into combination with each other directly and immediately, without first taking upon themfelves the aerial form, as in Maffey's experiments, the product is an acid, which, on addition of pot-afh to it, forms nitre or falt-petre.

Here, then, during the decomposition or putrefaction of organifed bodies, as in Thouvenel's experiments, in a range of heat equal to that which the furface of the earth acquires on the American continent, in the fummer time, is an acid compound, formed by chemical agency, from the fame materials which conltitute in their separate state, atmospherical air; and capable as in Lavoifier's experiment, of being refolved into it by analyfis. This acid, which is thus afforded during the decay or refolution of organic matter, confifts of the like ingredients as the air we live in, and differs from it but in two respects, to wit, the chemical connection of the materials and their different proportion. And the analogy between the atmosphere, plants and animals, and the acid of faltpetre, as to their formation and conflitution, mult be thus very apparent.

DR. MITCHILL, ON CONTAGION.

159

These points being determined, professor Mitchill criticifes the preceding chymifts for their miftake in claffing this acid among the mineral fubftances, contends upon the authority of their own concessions, that it is generally the refult of animal putrefaction; and profeffes a reform of the French Nomenclature, that the language of fcience may truly correspond to facts. He accordingly derives the name of the radical term, from the Greek word, fepo, to putrefy, and calls the azote of the French academicians fepton, the putrid principle or principle of putrefaction. He calls azotic air by the name of septous gas, dephlogisticated nitrous air, gaseous oxyd of septon, nitrous air, septic gas, nitrous acid, septous acid, nitric acid, septic acid, &c. &c. and thereby, in the very phrafeology, the origin and formation of the productions, are invariably fuggested to the mind.

Having in this way reformed the language of Chymistry, the professor goes on to inquire, what is the evidence of nitrous or feptous acid exifting in the atmosphere, or in any of its modifications, affuming a volatile or aerial form. That there is fomething unwholefome and noxious in the exhalation from corrupting bodies, both of the vegetable and animal kind, has been long miferably experienced, though the precife nature of this has fcarcely been imagined, but has rather been confidered as lying beyond the reach of human refearch. He finds with Margraaf that this very acid exifts in rain water, and concludes with Watfon, that fnow-water is not free from a tincture of it. He agrees with Chalmers in afcribing to its operation, the fpeedy rufting of metals in hot latitudes, where the prefence of an acid is

Y

DR. MITCHILL,

manifest in the atmosphere. But he does not ftop here; for on confidering that the plaifter and wall of old buildings, has become impregnated with the feptous or nitrous acid in the course of time, especially if the inhabitants have lived in an unclean manner, and the houses have ftood in the neighborhood of foul and corrupt vapours, he thinks the conclusion undeniable that this acid must have existed in a gaseous or vaporific form, before it was attracted by the clay or lime of the mortar. While in countries where faltpetre is found fpontaneously formed and strewed over the furface of the ground, the unhealthinefs of fuch regions is to be afcribed to the agency of that very gas, which united in a more concentrated flate with potash, constitutes afterwards the nitre of the foil .--The tarnishing of metallic substances, highly colored filks, the human fkin and countenance, he confiders as caufed in a great degree by the operation of the fame deleterious fluid, extricated from putrefying bodies.

Such a gafeous exhalation being now proved to exift, the professor endeavors to show that epidemic difeafes must be occasioned by it, and not by any other known species of aerial fluid. This mischievous matter cannot be carbonic acid or fixed air, becaufe its effects upon animal bodies are entirely of a different kind, from those manifested by infectious ailments. Nor can it be inflammable air or hydrogene gas, whofe extreme levity foon elevates it high into the atmosphere, or whose inflammability or odorous nature would directly make its prefence evident to the fenfes. Still lefs can it be alkaline air or ammoniacal gas, which though commonly efteemed one of the refults of putrefaction, is feldom or ever afforded but by force of artificial fire, and if it was fpontaneoufly evolved in low temperatures, would inftantly lofe its

ON CONTAGION.

properties by combination with fixed air, or exhibit them to the noftrils by mingling with water. And nobody has ever imagined it was *azotic* or *feptous gas*.

It being thus negatively established, that contagious air can be neither of the fluids now enumerated. Mr. M. inquires whether that very curious and wonderful modification of feptous acid, called by PRIESTLY, dephlogisticated nitrous air, and by TROOSTWYCK and DEIMANN, the gaseous oxyd of azote is not in most cafes the very caufes of endemic maladies ? This opinion he adopts, with this latitude and extent however, that the septous acid, as well in any other volatile form, as in that of the oxyd, may be, and is productive of extensive and dreadful fickness. It is very abundantly produced in the operations of nature, and may not only be confidered as evaporating from putrefying fubstances, but as formed in the atmosphere, by the instrumentality of lightning, after the manner of its production by electrical explosions in Cavendifb's experiment.

The reafons why this plentiful production has generally been hitherto overlooked, are, 1ft. That as it has ever been confidered a mineral fubftance, becaufe of its being ufually procured by the decomposition of nitre, no one has thought of investigating its history, as an animal production : and 2ndly. Though it is fatal to breathing animals, yet it posfessive at the fame time a power to support combustion, and has few obviously fensible qualities, fo that perfons who have lived half their lives in an air more or lefs infected with it, never once imagined the existories of fuch a thing.

To these products of putrefaction, all of which Mr. M. has made the subjects of public experiments, are

DR. MITCHILL,

the phenomena afcribed to human and marfh miafmata, to be referred. The copious extrication of fuch gafes, their local origin, their limited diffusion, their deleterious effects, all point to fome modification of the nitrous acid as their cause. And upon the prevalence and action of this kind of fluid in the atmosphere, does he account for the frequency and universality of endemic and epidemic diforders; rejecting altogether the pretended diffinction between contagion and miasma, concluding with Gardiner, Bingle and Carburi, that they are but varieties of the fame thing, and differ from each other but in degree.

The exhalation from graves mentioned by Faurcroi, and from diffecting rooms defcribed by St. John, as well as the Harmattan breezes of Guinea noticed by Lind, and the Simaom blafts of Arabia, witneffed by Bruce; he thinks are, in all probability, modifications of a fimilar aerial production. And this may ferve to give an idea of the extent and fcope of his reafoning on the occasional production of a gas, which while it continues to furround and inveft the inhabitants of particular spots or countries; often destroys their lives, or at least impairs their health. The effect of this being manifested upon the skin and lungs only, appears in the form of intermitting and remitting fits, and in those peculiar cafes of anxious and fuffocating fever, of which fome extreme and exquisite relations have been made by Lind, Chifbolm and Jackson.

The fame reafoning by which Mr. M. became convinced of the existence and agency of those various compounds of the septous principles, in cities, fwamps, and marshes, led him to examine whether

162

they were not fometimes produced within the Human stomach. The worst distempers we hear of in hot climates, occur lefs among the Natives, than among the Europeans, who for the purpofes of commerce or warfare, vifit the torrid zone. They adapt their dress to the climate, but rarely make any alteration in their gross and northern diet. In hot countries, the digeftive powers are very apt to fail. The aliment, particularly among the Anglo-Americans and English, who love to eat their meat half raw, foon runs into a putrefactive mais, and the corrofive acid formed in the fceptic process, excites that fad and fhocking train of fymptoms, which conftitute and characterize the Yellow-Fever. This malady, the very name of which strikes the citizens of the United States with terror, is fo particularly inherent in the ftomach and bowels, that Richter, Wade, and other well-informed practifers, have boldly termed diftempers of this type, Intestinal, or Gastric, or Dysenteric Fevers.

That the food of most perfons who fuffer by these complaints is in a confiderable proportion, animal, and putrifies in the flomach and inteffines, no body has ever doubted. In a range of heat, not much greater than occurs in the fubjacent earth, or furrounding air, the products of putrefaction must be nearly the fame, in the ftomach, as out of it; and the feptous principle, in fome or other of its modifications, be the refult. The greennefs of the bilious difcharges, is evidence enough in many cafes of the exiftence of an acid in the alimentary canal; and was there not too much of it produced to be neutralized by that alkaline liquor, the bile, far lefs mifchief would be done by it. And while flefb-eaters are miferably afflicted, he observes that the Arabians, Gentoos, Chinefe and Negroes, who, though inhabitants

DR. MITCHILL,

of fultry climates, fubfift chiefly on vegetable fare, are very little affected by this kind of ficknefs—Moft vegetable fubftances being either lefs prone to corrupt, or if they putrefy, affording little or none of that peculiar azotic product which renders animal rottennefs fo foul and deftructive.

Thus, upon the idea of fceptic acids and vapours, vitiating the pulmonic functions, and thereby impeding breathing, or interrupting the digeftive procefs, and eroding and inflaming the ftomach and inteftines, Mr. Mitchill, thinks the phenomena of moft febrile ailments, whether of the endemic, epidemic, or dyfenteric; contagious, infectious or gaftric, intermittent, remittent or continued forms, may fully and fairly be explained.

Having by this mode of experimental inquiry afcertained the proximate caufe of fever, the professor proceeds to give a theory of it; and after the manner of Cullen, takes a fingle paroxyfm of an intermittent as an inftance. Judging from its effects, he confiders contagious air as always in fome degree ftimulant; though from its non-refpirable property, operating. upon the lungs in breathing, in fuch a way as by fubducting heat and oxygene from the body, to diminish action and energy, and thus induces a flate of direct debility. This debilitating process may be carried fuddenly to a fatal extreme, as when the concentrated peftilential air, inhaled, kills upon the fpot ; or when in a lefs noxious form, it may not extinguish life immediately, but caufe an anomalous difeafe of three days continuance, without remiffion, or in which there are five or fix hot and cold fits, in twenty-four hours, eventually terminating in death. In a form yet more dilute and mild, epidemic air may occafion common remittent and intermittent diffempers.

ON CONTAGION.

The cold stage of fever, Mr. Mitchill confiders as depending upon *impeded respiration*, and the impeded respiration as depending upon the vitiated quality of the air taken into the lungs; or in some slighter cases, where the *stomach* is originally thrown into a difordered condition, the lungs by affociation with that organ, are thrown into a diforder too, and for a time perform their functions imperfectly.

Thus he prefumes it is, that the impeded flate of refpiration, is attended with a finaller evolution of heat and oxygene in the lungs, and confequently with more or lefs diminution of the circulation of the blood, and a proportional degree of chillinefs or coldnefs throughout the body. The duration and degree of the cold fit will correspond to the continuance and power of the caufes diffurbing the pulmonic organs, either by acting upon them *directly* or *indirectly* through the medium of the ftomach.

From the finall quantity of beat and oxigene, communicated to the blood in the lungs, and its confequent flow and feeble circulation, can the fhrinking, palenefs, tremors, coldnefs, debility and other fymptoms, be fufficiently explained, as the conftitution is now deprived of its two chief stimulants. But, why, it may be afked, does not the continued operation of the vitiated air upon the lungs, or the affociated condition of the lungs with the ftomach, go on in an increafing feries even unto death? It is a fact that fundry poifonous fubftances grow by degrees habitual to the human conftitution, and by cultom lofe their primary operation. This difposition to become familiarized to contagious air, is particularly evident, as refpects the inhabitants of Guinea and the West-Indies. The conftitutions of these people are so feafoned to the air and climate they live in, that in ordinary

165

DR. MITCHILL,

cafes, it excites in them no diffurbance at all. Now, common paroxyims of intermitting fever, are inftances of *temporary feafonings*, which the conflictution experiences, of a kind quite analogous to what is *perpetual* with the Africans and Creoles.

The cold fit does fometimes terminate in death; and this happens when the conftitution cannot acquire the *habit* of enduring the noxious caufe with impunity. In the generality of cafes, however, the infectious gas lofes its power of operation, before the conftitution is debilitated to death, and as foon as it becomes for this time fo much accustomed to the contagious fluid; as no longer to be diffurbed by its prefence, the cold fit ends. The length and violence of the cold fit will thus be, other circumstances being equal, in a compound ratio, of the impediment given to the refpiration by the infectious gas, and the facility wherewith the conflitution accommodates itfelf to its action. If three perfons then inhabit one house, it is poffible that one of them may become fo quickly accustomed to the air, as to have no diftemper; a fecond may have a moderate difeafe of a few fits; while the third, pefieffed of a conftitution not eafily moulded to a new habit, may be incommoded by a violent and obstinate difease.

In every paroxyfm of an intermittent, the infection thus wears itfelf out; but this is only a temporary reconcilement of the body to its action. When after a repetition of fits, the diforder becomes milder and milder, and after a while wholly ceafes, this is a cafe of lasting reconcilement. And in this way, may a large proportion of small intermittents cure themselves, while the credit of it is given to the bark! This power of babit daily does wonders, and labors more effectually for the good of the fick than bark, opium and antimony put together.

The attack of contagion being thus for a time overcome, refpiration grows free, full and frequent; the lungs ceafe to be molefted by it; more vital air is decompounded there, and more ftimulus is applied to the heart and arteries, by means of the increafed *beat* and oxygene now in the blood. The ftimuli operate more powerfully on account of the accumulated excitability of the body; and a degree of excitement is thence produced, which fometimes ends in death, fometimes caufes delirium, and in almost every cafe exceeds the healthy range of heat. Perfons therefore who die in the hot fit, die of the *indirect debility* induced by the increafed heat and oxygene, acting upon the *increafed fufceptibility of the fystem*.

The duration and violence of the hot ftage will be, other things being alike, in a compound ratio of the *excitability accumulated* in the cold ftage, and the heat and oxygene evolved in the hot one. When the excitability is exhausted by the operation of the stimuli, the violence of action will cease, and the body grow cool.

The fweating ftage follows of courfe, as in other cafes of the fubfidence of violent action. For after the exhausted excitability of the constitution allows exceffive action to go on no longer, the respiration grows more moderate and easy, the heart beats with lefs frequency and force, and the arterial contractions are more regular and health-like; and as these alterations go on, the hydrogene and oxygene of the blood, now run together in the extreme vessels of the skin, and forms the moisture which bedews the fur-

Z

DR. MITCHILL,

face, and this afterwards flying off by evaporation, cools by degrees the whole body down to its ordinary temperature. And as the arterial extremities of the reft of the body, affume their ordinary condition by the fubfidence of excitement, the other fecretions which had generally been fufpended during the fit, now return as before. After this, the conflictution, fo far *accuftomed* to the contagious poifon, regains its former vigour and functions, as far as the exercise endured, and the functions injured during the feveral ftages, will allow.

His doctrine of fever in fhort, is concilely this :---The contagious fluid, by interfering with pulmonic action, brings on the cold stage, and would continue the fame until its termination in death, did not the conftitution in the mean time, acquire fuch a habit as to gain a temporary insensibility to its action. This habit being induced, the cold ftage abates by reafon of the flate of direct debility into which the body had been brought; refpiration becomes confequently quicker; heat and oxygene are let loofe in the lungs, and becoming incorporated with the blood now warm, ftimulate every part with more than ufual power, and occasion the phenomena of the hot stage, which terminates as foon as the accumulated excitability of the fystem is fufficiently enhausted .-The fweating stage next enfues, which after what has been faid, hardly requires any further explanation.

The interval between one fit and the fucceeding one, will be proportionate to the ftrength and duration of the habit acquired, Some perfons thus experience but one fit, and the difeafe vanishes; for under the fame circumstances, they are never invaded by a fecond. Others fuffer two fits, or a fuccesfion of fits, and after a while become fo accustomed to the stimulus, that if always applied in the fame degree of firength, its effect is no longer felt upon the body. In other inftances again, fo hard is it for the conflictution to be moulded to a *fettled habit of opposition*, that after enduring a great number of invasions, it becomes fo enervated and worn down, as at length to die exhausted.

The fpecies of fevers whether quotidian, tertian, quartan, or of whatever type, will be determined by the readinefs or tardinefs wherewith the contagion gains a new afcendancy over the body, or breaks the habit. And to this mobility of the animal frame, or eafe with which the habit is broken, is to be afcribed, as well the frequency of the returns, as the length and feverity of the paraxyoms.

The anomalous cafes of fevers, which have puzzled Phyficians to explain and nofologifts to arrange, are as Mr. M. thinks, thus very naturally accounted for ; fince according to the variation of the caufe (fince the contagious atmosphere may be more or lefs dense or concentrated, and may be more or lefs charged with carbonic acid, hydrogene gas, and other non-respirable airs) will be the variety in the effect produced ; and as there may be infinite gradations in the noxious caufe, fo there may be endles variations in the morbid effect, which it would be impossible to describe in words, and useles if it could be accomplished.

Hence he explains why a fuccession of fits long continued, may difpose the constitution to a repetition of fits, even when the morbid cause is away. For though there may be a habit produced of infensibility to contagion, yet a habit may in the mean time be established in the bodily motions, of falling periodically into trains of action, even when the original

170 DR. MITCHILL, ON CONTAGION.

caufe is withheld or removed. Here then there will be produced a habit of having pare yfms after the manner of temporary feasonings, while at the fame time there may be a habit formed of refifting contagion altogether, or of obtaining a permanent feasoning as to that.

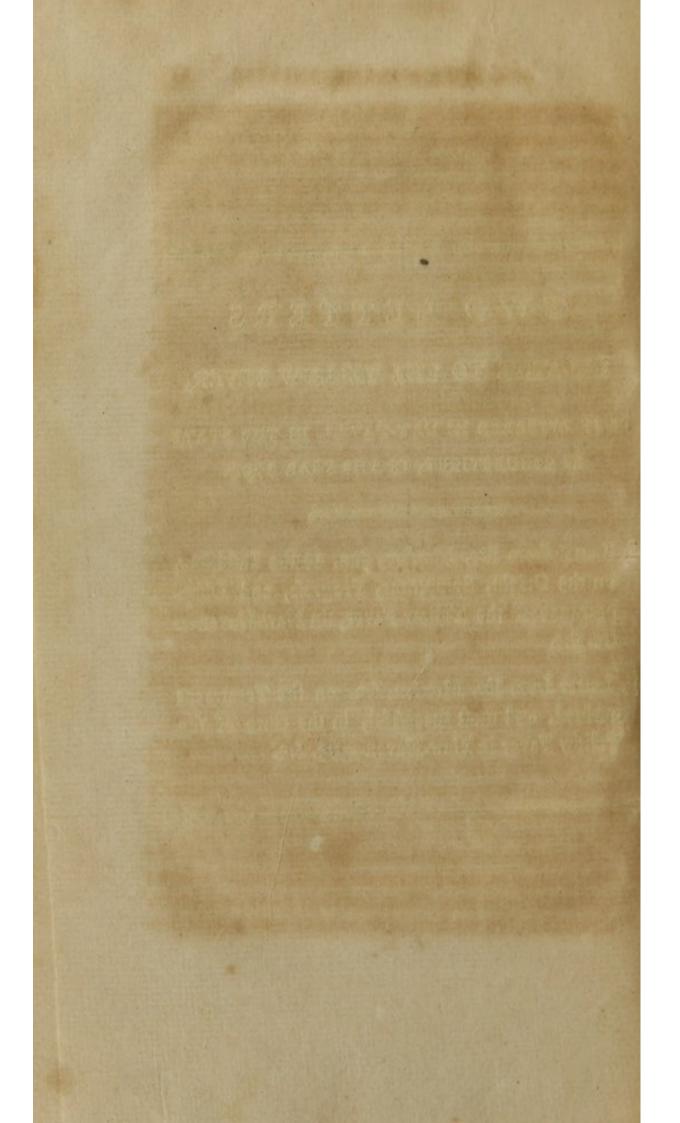
And to this principle of the animal frame, he thinks may be referred all the febrile ailments from the most trifling intermittent to the more ferious remittent, and to the folemn forms of continued fevers; without calling in the aid, even mentioning the names of *fpafm*, vis medicatrix, or reaction of the fyftem : always withing to be underftood as comprehending within the prefent theory, the animal movements referable to the before-mentioned caufes folely, and not extending it to embrace common catarrh, quinfy, pleurify, peripneumony, rhumatifm and other difeafes of the pyrexious type, which Mr. Mitchill fuppofes to proceed from another and a very different caufe.

TWO LETTERS

RELATIVE TO THE YELLOW FEVER,

AS IT APPEARED IN NEW-HAVEN, IN THE STATE OF CONNECTICUT, IN THE YEAR 1794.

- I. Letter from Dr. Monfon, jun. to the Publisher, on the Origin, Symptoms, Progress, and Disappearance of the Yellow Fever, in New-Haven-&c. &c.
- II. Letter from Dr. Monfon, fen. on the Treatment purfued, and most fuccessful, in the Cure of the Yellow Fever in New-Haven-&c. &c.



TWO LETTERS

RELATIVE TO THE YELLOW FEVER,

AS IT APPEARED IN NEW-HAVEN, IN THE STATE OF

CONNECTICUT, IN THE YEAR 1794.

LETTER FIRST.

On the Origin, Symptoms, Sc. of the Yellow Fever, in

New-Haven.

DR. MONSON, JUN. TO THE PUBLISHER.

SIR,

A!.

IN giving a hiftory of the origin of the Yellow, or Peftilential Fever, as it appeared in this City, in the year 1794, it will be neceffary to premife fome account of those difeases which prevailed here, immediately before; that the Public may be enabled to judge whether there is any analogy between them and the Fever in question.

Sometime in 1792 and 1793, the Scarlet Fever, or Ulcerous Sore Throat, made its appearance in Litchfield, Water-town, and the towns in the vicinity of New-Haven; and raged with great mortality.

In September and October 1793, many of the Inhabitants of this town were affected with a flight Influenza; flinging pains in their jaws and limbs, forenefs in the muscles of the neck, with a light Fe-

174 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, JUN.

ver.—In November and December following, feveral children were affected with the Ulcerous Sore Throat. The fymptoms were not alarming ; and in every inftance it terminated favorably.—In January 1794, the difeafe affumed a more malignant appearance. In February, March, April, May, June and July, it was highly putrid ; and many fell victims to its malignity.

On the 10th of June 1794, the Pestilential, or Yellow Fever, appeared here.-Doctor Hotchkils vifited Ifaac Gorham's wife, on the Long-Wharf .---She complained of a violent pain in her head, back and limbs; her eyes were dull, and flightly inflamed; fhe had naufea at ftomach, was obstinately costive, with a moderate degree of Fever. No marks of inflammation were difcoverable, by infpection, in the throat .- The diffressful fymptoms, above-mentioned, continued till the fourteenth; when her pain and diffrefs fuddenly fubfided; and fhe was elated with the profpect of a fpeedy recovery. In the evening, fhe vomited matter refembling coffee-grounds; and died on the 15th .- The Phyfician, who attended her, was ignorant of her complaint till he faw what fhe vomited. He then declared her difeafe to be the Yellow Fever.

On the 15th of June, I vifited Elias Gorham's daughter, a child of 8 years of age, in Chapel-ftreet, three quarters of a mile from Ifaac Gorham's houfe. She had been fick three days; her countenance was flufhed with a deep red colour; her eyes were dull, and highly inflamed; fhe had violent pain in her head, back, and limbs; naufea, and frequent vomiting; obftinate coftivenefs; a quick, full, hard, throbbing pulfe; her fkin was hot and dry; and her tongue covered with a thick white fur. On the

16th, her pain and diftrefs fuddenly abated; in a few hours, fhe vomited up matter refembling coffeegrounds; and died the next day .- I infpected her throat, during her illnefs, and could difcover no marks of inflammation.

I was furprifed at the fingular appearance of the difeafe, and hearing of the death of Mrs. Gorham (Ifaac Gorham's wife) inquired of the mother if her daughter had been on the wharf. She informed me that the child had lived with her aunt (Ifaac Gorham's wife) nearly a week.

The 23d of June, I vifited the child's mother. She complained of violent pain in her head, back, and limbs; naufea; frequent vomiting; obstinate coftivenefs; with a confiderable degree of fever. Thefe fymptoms continued five or fix days; then gradually abated; and foon after fhe recovered her ufual health.

On the 20th of June, Mr. Elijah Auftin died in New-York; and his clerk, Henry Hubbard, died in Derby. They complained within three or four hours of each other; and Mr. Hubbard vomited matter refembling coffee-grounds.

The inhabitants of this town were alarmed at these fudden deaths, and requested the Select-Men to make diligent inquiry into the origin of this difeafe.

On examination, it appeared-That, in the beginning of June, Capt. Truman arrived from Martinico, in a floop that was infected with the contagion. of the Yellow Fever: that this veffel lay at the wharf, within a few rods of Ifaac Gorham's house : that she

175

175 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, JUN.

had on board a *cheft of clothes*, which had belonged to a mariner, who died of the Yellow Fever, in Martinico; and that his cheft was carried into Mr. Auftin's flore, and opened in the prefence of Capt. Truman, Mr. Auftin, Henry Hubbard, and Polly Gorham; the three laft mentioned of whom, died, in a fhort time after their expolure to the contents of the cheft.—Hence it is highly probable that Mrs. Gorham caught the difeafe from the infected floop, or clothing. Mr. Auftin's flore flands within three or four rods of Ifaac Gorham's houfe; and no perfon in town was known to have the Yellow Fever previous to Capt. Truman's arrival.

June 26th, Ifaac Gorham loft an infant child with the Yellow Fever; and foon after his fon and daughter were affected with it :---the former died.---Solo-mon Mudge died on the 30th; Jacob Thomfon's negro woman, on the 1ft of July; Archibald M'Neil on the 9th; Polly Brown on the 3d of August; John Storer, jun. and John Hide, on the 8th : and widow Thomson, on the 10th.-Jacob Thomson's negro woman, Solomon Mudge, John Storer, jun. and John Hide, had vifited Mr. Gorham's houfe, a few days before their illnefs; Polly Brown and Mrs. Thomfon, nurfed in Mr. Gorham's family; and Archibald M'Neil nurfed Solomon Mudge .--- Elias Gill, died on the 12th of August; and Samuel Grifwold's wife, on the 7th : the former, vifited Mr. Gorham's houfe ; the latter nurfed in his family.

There were a number of perforts who caught the difeafe at Mr. Gorham's houfe, and recovered.

Mrs. Thomfon, on the first day of her illness, was moved half a mile from Mr. Gorham's, into Georgeitreet. Luther Fitch caught the difease from Mrs. Thomfon, and communicated it to his fervant maid. Both recovered.—Mr. Fitch lives in College-ftreet, nearly three quarters of a mile diftant from Mr. Gorham's houfe.—I could trace the difeafe throughout the town. No perfon had the Yellow Fever, unlefs in confequence of attending the fick, or of being expofed by nurfes, infected houfes, clothing, or furniture.

I have inquired of feveral aged perfons in this town, relative to the Yellow Fever, whether they knew of its having ever been here, previous to June 1794, and there is but a fingle inftance; the facts relating to which are thefe :—In the year 1743, a transient perfon, by the name of Nevins, who came from the Weft-Indies, lodged at the houfe of Nathaniel Brown, an inn-keeper, in this city. The man was taken very fick, in the night; and died fhortly afterwards; and his body was very yellow, after death.—Mr. Brown's wife fickened in a fhort time, and died, of the fame complaint; which was, at that time, fuppofed to be the Yellow Fever.

I am credibly informed that feveral perfons, at Mill-River, in Fairfield county, and alfo at New-London, died with the Yellow Fever, in August and September 1795. It was propagated there by infected perfons from New-York.

Capt. John Smith died in this town, the 20th of August 1795. He caught the difease in New-York, and communicated it to one of his negro fervants.

178 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON. JUN.

The following is an account of the number who died, with the Yellow Fever, in New-Haven, in the different months of the year 1794.

June				6
July				3
August .				16
September				26
October .				12
November				I
				-
	T	64		

Of this number, forty-eight vomited matter refembling coffee-grounds, or port wine.—There were about a hundred and fixty perfons who had the Yellow Fever.—Three perfons recovered who vomitted matter like coffee-grounds; but none recovered, that I remember, who vomited matter refembling port wine.—Some vomited a vifcid, tough mucus, fimilar to the white of an egg; others, matter like chocolate; which were as fatal as the black vomit.

The Yellow-Fever was attended with fpecific contagion in every inftance, and proved equally mortal in every part of the town, in proportion to the number that were fick. No age, nor fex, were exempted from it's ravages. All defcriptions of people were alike fufceptible of receiving the contagion.

In the month of September, when the Yellow Fever raged with the greatest violence, the inhabitants, in general, were almost entirely free from every other complaint. It was remarked by the

TO THE PUBLISHER.

citizens, that they never knew it fo healthy, at that feafon of the year-excepting the Yellow Fever.

The following is an accurate register of the number who died of the Scarlet-Fever, or Ulcerous Sore Throat, in 1794.

Februar	ry				3	July .			7	
March	1				5	August			3	
April					5	September		•	2	
May	•	•	•	•	10	October	•		2	
June				•	15				-	
									14	
					38				38	
					110	Tel				
						Total,			52	

It was computed that 750 perfons had the Scarlet Fever.—This difeafe appeared in almost every family in town, indifcriminately; and was evidently, an Epidemical difeafe, which originated in the constitution of the air,—while the Yellow Fever was propagated only by contagion.

The fymptoms of the Yellow Fever, generally, were as follow:—Languor; laffitude; rigors; a dull, heavy, inflamed eye, with a dilated pupil; the countenance flufhed, with a deep red color; violent pain, in the head, back, and limbs; naufea; frequent vomiting of matter highly bilious; bitter tafte in the mouth; tongue covered with a thick, whitifh or yellow fur; a very quick, full, hard, throbbing pulfe; fkin hot and dry; thirft very inconfiderable; obfti-

180 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, JUN.

nate coftivenels—and when ftools were procured, they were of a bottle-green color, or refembled tar, or molaffes :—Thefe were the general characteriftics of the difeafe ; when it appeared highly inflammatory.—In fome inftances, the pulfe was very flow diminifhed in frequency below the healthy ftandard and very feeble ; there was great opprefiion about the precordia ; faintnels ; difpolition to coma ; a filly look of the eye ; exquifite irritability of the ftomach ; conftant vomiting ; faultering in the fpeech ; the countenance of a tawny, or copper color ; tongue moift, without any fur, and of a bluifh or coal black appearance.—In fome I obferved a tort, quick, fmall pulfe, and fometimes flow, which would rife on bleeding, and become quicker and fuller.

Where the difeafe raged with great violence, and was highly malignant, the remiflions of Fever were fcarcely perceptible to the most attentive observer.

The pulfe would continue hard and full, till within a few hours before death; when the pain, diftrefs, and fever, would fuddenly abate, and the pulfe return to its healthy ftandard. Soon after, the fick were affected with a vomiting of matter, refembling coffee-grounds, or port-wine; or with a coldnefs of the extremities, which gradually increafed, till death clofed the fcene.

When the difeafe terminated favorably, there was a gradual remiffion of the fever, pain, diftrefs, naufea, and vomiting.

Some were affected, on the third or fourth day, with hemorrhage, from the nofe and gums; and fometimes, these fymptoms would occur at a later period.

TO THE PUELISHER.

Others were affected with petechiæ, carbuncles, and livid fpots, on the face and breaft, as large as a dollar. One patient had a number of livid blotches, as large as a damfon; fome of which difcharged a dark-colored, bloody matter. This patient recovered, on the 27th day of the difeafe.

A young woman had the black vomit, on the third day of her illnefs. On the fixth, fhe had a large abfcefs form, on the fuperior part of the right thigh, near the head of the Os Femoris; and a large carbuncle, on her loins, of the bignefs of a common fized bread cake, and of a livid color. It fuppurated on the tenth day; the mortified parts floughed off, and denuded the fpine. On the fame day, fhe had a deep abfcefs form on the left thigh, nearly oppofite to the one on her right. Thefe abfceffes produced deep, finuous ulcers, which did not heal till the fourth month of her ficknefs. On the fifth month, fhe was able to walk, with the affiftance of crutches; and foon after regained her health.

Capt. David Phipps's wife, on the ninth day of her illnefs, was affected with the hiccoughs, and died on the eighteenth. On the feventeenth, fhe expectorated matter of an orange green colour, and extremely fetid.—I have mentioned this circumftance as a rare occurrence; very few being affected with hiccoughing, or fubfultus tendinum.

The Yellow Fever generally proved fatal on the third, fourth, fifth, and fixth days. There were three or four inftances of its terminating fatally in thirtyfix hours. If the patient furvived the feventh day, he almost always recovered. At this period the fever frequently appeared to make a complete crifis. On the eighth day, it affumed the type of a double re-

LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, JUN.

mittent : two diffinct remiffions were evident in the course of twenty-four hours, accompanied by profuse and intolerably fetid fweats, and often with white and read miliary eruptions. This fever feldom made any regular crifis. It often continued till the twenty third or twenty fourth day, and abated gradually .----In the course of the difeafe, they often vomited a large quantity of green bile,-refembling the expressed juice of red pepper leaves. This evacuation feemed to relieve the difagreeable naufea which most of them were affected with .- The difcharge of bile was commonly the effort of nature; gentle emetics, feldom or never, procuring a dif-, charge of bile.

I faw two inftances of reinfection.

The effects of the contagion were, generally, obvious on the third, fourth, or fifth day, after exposure. In one inftance they did not appear till the thirteenth.

The bodies, of those who died of the Yellow Fever, were either of a tawny, or copper color : Some were of a deep yellow; and one almost of an orange green. Three appeared as if they were fprinkled with ink.

In respect to the origin and nature of the difease under confideration, I esteem it justifiable to reason from facts alone. I am fully of opinion that the Yellow Fever is feldom, or never, generated in this country, and that it is always imported from abroad. An objection to the idea of its being generated in this country is, that it was never known in the interior of this state, or of the United States; fo far as I can

182

learn. Had it ever appeared in Connecticut, before the year 1743, and June 1794, we fhould, undoubtedly, have had fome record of the fact. There is no fuch record, and no perfon remembers to have heard of fuch a difeafe, but at thefe periods, prevailing in any part of the ftate. There are numbers of aged perfons in New-Haven, who remember the Putrid Ulcerous Sore Throat, Small-pox, Meazles, Dyfentery, &c. raging here, with great mortality; but have no recollection of any Yellow Fever. Hence we may rationally conclude that it never did appear, in this ftate, but in the years 1743, and 1794.

It is evident, from facts before-mentioned, in this letter, that the Yellow Fever was propagated in no other way than by contagion; and that this is a *fpecific contagion*, and no more diversified, in its operation on the human fystem, than that of the Smallpox and Meazles.

If the citizens of large commercial cities were attentive in tracing the origin of the Yellow Fever, on its first appearing among them, they would often find that the difease was imported. In some instances it would be extremely difficult to discover the origin.— But the mischief lies in this—that the inhabitants of such cities, whenever a contagious disease makes its appearance among them, endeavor to suppress all rumor of it, from an apprehension of alarming the country, and injuring their commerce : unwilling to believe that there is evil in the city, till the disease state is too late, they are solution. Then, indeed, when it is too late, they are solutions in the use of means to arrest its progress. As it extends itself flowly, at first,

184 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, SEN.

feafonable exertion might both detect its fource, and prevent its increafe; but when it is diffufed through a city, it fpreads with rapidity, and it is no longer poffible to difcover where it began.—But as, whenever the Yellow Fever has appeared in the United States, it has always been in fea-port towns, and originated near wharves, docks, and warehoufes, there feems to be high probability that the difeafe is imported.

With fincere efteem,

I am yours, &c.

ELIJAH MONSON.

NEW-HAVEN, April 24, 1796.

LETTER SECOND.

On the Treatment most fuccessful in the Cure of the Yellow Fever, in New-Haven, in 1794, Sc. Sc.

DR. MONSON, SEN. TO THE PUBLISHER.

DEAR SIR,

THE communication which accompanies this, from my Son, contains an account, fufficiently minute, of the origin, fymptoms, fatality, &c. of the Yellow Fever, as it appeared in New-Haven, in 1794, together with his reafons for believing it to be a difeafe of foreign derivation, and of fpecific contagion.—I have referved to myfelf the tafk of conveying to you fome information refpecting the plan of cure generally adopted; on the *juvantia* and *cedentia*; and relative to fporadic cafes with fimilar fymptoms.

In June 1794, when the peftilential or Yellow Fever, made its first appearance here, the Scarlatina Anginofa was rife, with great malignancy. It did not, at all, admit of the use of the lancet; but, on the contrary, we found the bark, mineral acids, and high ftimulating cordials, most fuccessful in promoting the cure. This Fever exhibited confiderable variety of fymptoms, in different circumstances and habits. Sometimes, the forenefs of the throat preceded the fcarlatinous efflorefcence; at others, the cuticular eruption appeared previous to the difficulty of fwallowing and forenefs of the throat : and in others, again, there was no eruption on the fkin, from first to last, and only a temporary complaint in the throat, but a gangrenous affection of the Tenfils, which was foon communicated to the habit, and proved fuddenly fatal. The Scarlatina Anginofa being thus the conftitutional Epidemic, and ufhered in with many of the fame fymptoms with the fupervening Pestilential Fever, it will not appear very extraordinary that, on its first appearance, the one should be mistaken for the other. This was the cafe, in refpect to a number of those first feized with the Yellow Fever; who being treated with bark and cordials, without much previous evacuation, rarely recovered. Indeed, of feventeen, or eighteen, who were earliest affected, fourteen died. But, whether this fhould be afcribed to the treatment, at this period, folely, or to the nature and virulence of the infection, I am not fatisfied. For I am confident that the Fever affumed a more malignant afpect in those who received the infection from the Fomites of the difeafe (which was mostly the cafe at first) than where it was derived immediately from the bodies of the fick : which obfervation, if juft, confirms the opinion of Dr. Cullen, refpecting contagion.

186 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, SEN.

This extraordinary mortality having convinced us of the impropriety of trufting to, or using, cordials, bark, &c. we, with one accord, had recourfe to the lancet; endeavoring, at the fame time, early to cleanfe the first passages with strong purges, composed of Jalap, Calomel, and Aloes : for the fick were obftinately coffive, in general, and required much phyfic to move them, and frequent repetitions to keep the bowels open. Thefe evacuations were very evidently attended with the most speedy relief of headach, naufea, and oppreffion ; the ftools procured, by the purges, were commonly of a greenish, or dark bilious tinge; and, where the bile was brought off copioufly, it was not ufual to fee that yellowish fuffusion of the eyes, and furface of the fkin, throughout the courfe of the difeafe, which was formerly accounted a principal diagnoftic, and has given name to the Fever.

The repetition of the lancet was neceffary, to third or fourth day, in fome habits, as were the mercurial purges.

There was little dependence to be placed on diaporetics, by reason of the extreme irritability of the ftomach.

Baths and fomentations, in fome cafes, were highly palliative.

The fermenting mixture, fometimes reftrained the vomiting. This effect was, likewife, produced by blifters, applied to the region of the ftomach. When applied juft above the knees, they appeared to be attended by decided advantage, in diminifhing the frequency of vomiting, relieving the head, palliating nervous affections, removing coma, and encouraging diaphorefis. Clyfters, often thrown up into the bowels, were peculiarly ferviceable, not only to affift in effecting the more eafy and thorough transit of the Phyfic, but to cool the bowels, attenuate the vifcid colluvies, and dispose to perspiration.

The Bark, in the decline of the Fever, anfwered a good purpole, where it could be retained; but there were but very few who could bear it in fubftance, and not many in any form.

Opium, whether administered to relieve pain, or ftay the vomiting, was observed to have the most pernicious effects; especially in the early stage of the disease. A man and his wife, who had been accultomed to the use of Laudanum, on former occasions, when seized with the distress symptoms of this Fever, had recours (in the beginning of their illness, and previous to any medical advice) to the liberal use of that medicine, for the relief of their pains; and both died in about thirty fix-hours.

A free, cool, well-ventilated apartment was of the greatest importance.

The paffions of the mind had a very fenfible effect on the fick.—The paffion of fear, in particular, was not only highly predifpofing to the reception of the contagion, but a very fatal concomitant. Hence the pufillanimous and fearful, when exposed to the caufe of the difeafe, rarely efcaped; and hence the fatal confequences which, in fundry inftances, followed from funeral knells, which were, in general, manifeltly detrimental.

On the 6th of September, I was myfelf feized with the common fymptoms of the Fever. My habit being flender, and as I had been worn down with

188 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, SEN.

fatigue and much exposed to the night air, I was cautious of using the physic in the quantity I had been wont to give it to my patients; at the fame time fearful I fhould not be able to retain it on my ftomach. found, by the gradual introduction of it, I had, by the third day, confiderably affected my habit with the mercury. I no fooner perceived my gums and fauces touched, than I found that almost intolerable oppression about the precordia yeilding and subfiding.—Upon reflection, I recollected a circumftance which before I had not attended to-That, where the mercury, in the purging pills generally used, had fo far infinuated itfelf into the habit as to produce any forenefs of the mouth and gums, the patients had univerfally recovered. I mentioned this circumstance to my brethren of the faculty, who, on recollection, affured me that their uniform experience confirmed the fact : none of them having loft a patient, where the mercury had produced ptyalifm.

Thenceforward our main object, after cleanfing the first passages, was to introduce mercury into the fystem, as fast as possible, both by the stomach and by friction.—This appeared to be a more eligible and successful treatment, than to repeat the mercurial purges through the course of the Fever.

Notwithstanding the evident fymptoms of inflammation, in this Fever, I cannot fay but that, in fundry inftances, large and repeated bleedings appeared to fink the patient, and proved detrimental; and purging, alfo, was fometimes, carried to excefs. Yet, in no inftance, was bleeding pushed to near that extremity, as was often practified in Philadelphia.—I would not, however, be understood, in any measure, to censure the practice of the faculty in Philadelphia; for it is well known that difeases of the fame name and type, at different times and places, require different treatment. The Yellow Fever, too, when it prevailed among us, may be fuppofed to partake, in fome degree, of the nature of the conflictutional epidemic then exifting ;—I mean the Scarlatina Anginofa, in which nothing was more fatal than the lancet : for, whatever inflammatory fymptoms appeared in the beginning, there was almost universally, a fudden transition, from the inflammatory, to the putrid diathefis, which called for the early use of tonics, and highly ftimulating cordials. And the Yellow Fever, though usered in with strong inflammatory fymptoms, yet terminated, when fatal, with those of an opposite nature.

There were no diffections made in this town ; but, from all the fymptoms attending, I could not have entertained a doubt of finding a morbid affection of the liver, had not gentlemen of the faculty, and eminent in their profession, in Philadelphia, and in other places where this Fever has prevailed, decided to the contrary. But there has never been, I believe, any uniform appearance of this Vifcus difcovered on the diffection of those who have fallen a facrifice to this difeafe.-But if the liver be not primarily affected, may it not be a queftion whether the remarkable yellownefs, noted in the eye, and over the whole furface of the body, be any thing more than a confequence of that coffive, torpid state of the intestines, in the early stage of the difease, which, by retaining the bile, now conftantly pouring into them in its ufual, or perhaps increafed quantity (as may be fuppofed from increased excitement of Fever) allows an abforption by the Cacteals to take place, and thus produce this phenomenon-according to the fuggestion of M. Portal?

LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, SEN.

Many circumstances feem to favor the idea that the liver is affected primarily : fuch is the pain, either dull or acute, fo univerfally perceptible on preffure with the hand on the region of that vifcus, and which increases with the difease;—(and I have known it to that degree, that half the weight of one's hand would produce fwooning)—and fuch, also, is that tensity and diftention of the integuments.—Both Warren and Hillary supposed the liver to be the feat of the Fever; and Dr. Broag, who performed many diffections in this Fever, and in the Dysentery of hot climates, observes that the liver was almost always found difeased. And Dr. Hunter remarks, that a difeased state of the liver and spleen has an intimate connection with the difeases of hot climates.

But whether the difeafe of the ftomach and inteftines precede that of the liver, or the reverfe, they must all be more or lefs affected, in the progrefs of the Fever. For it cannot be fuppofed that fo violent and long-continued a derangement of the alimentary canal, as is evident in the Yellow Fever, could take place, without extending its diforder to the functions of the liver, if not to its very fubftance.—But perhaps a decifion on this point can make little alteration in the method of cure; a local inflammation in any of the Vifcera being, doubtlefs, to be fubmitted to the fame general plan of treatment.

There is nothing in the histories of the Yellow Fever, which I have feen, more extraordinary than that gentlemen, clearly eminent in the profession, should fo decidedly give it as their opinion that the difease is not infectious. Dr. Hunter remarks that, in no instance, did the Yellow Fever prove more in-

190

fectious than the Remittent; and that it was to him matter of confolation to be able to declare it not to be an infectious difeafe. And Dr. Mofely, if I am not miftaken, is of the like fentiment.—Now, with us, the contrary of this is demonstrated by the most obvious facts.

In a climate where the difeafe is not epidemical, and where it is not generated, we are under advantages to decide, with much more certainty, in refpect to its infectious nature, than we fhould be in a hot climate; where the long-continued heat, in conjunction with a number of other caufes, is productive of the diforder, and where it would, therefore, be very difficult to determine when the Fever was conflitutional, and when propagated by contagion.

We have never, in this part of the country (except in a fingle inftance in the year 1743, mentioned in the preceding letter) been acquainted with a Fever altogether fimilar to the one in question. True, fome chronic complaints in the vifcera, as well as acute sporadic fevers, ending in sphacelation, have been attended with the vomiting of a fluid, putting on the appearance of coffee-grounds, and terminated in a black vomit. We have often feen continual endemial fevers, intermittent, and remittent bilious fevers, originating from the putrid gafes of animals and vegetables commixed,-as from draining of ponds and stagnant waters :- but no difease from these fources, or any in our climate, I conceive, ever compared with what is generally known by the name of the Yellow Fever-no difeafe attended with fo great rapidity, or characterized by that deep-fhaded, univerfal yellownefs, and vomiting of black-colored matter-oozing from the furface of the ftomach.

Cc

192 LETTER FROM DR. MONSON, SEN.

Dr. Ferrier observes, that pestilential diforders are not to be afcribed to animal putridity. Inftances have been adduced in which thousands of dead bodies, have been left to putrify on fields of battle, without producing peftilential fever; nor have fevers been obferved to originate, or to rage more feverely, in houfes furrounding Church-yards; though the ftench is often infufferably offenfive. And, fays the fame author, it is a queftion whether the dead body of a perfon who perifhed with the plague or fever, be capable of communicating infection .- I conclude, then, that the contagion of the Yellow Fever is a /pecific contagion ; and that, in this climate, it is propagated by animal poifon, in a gafeous form, proceeding from a living human body difeafed-and in no other way-and fuppofe it to act immediately on the nervous fystem.

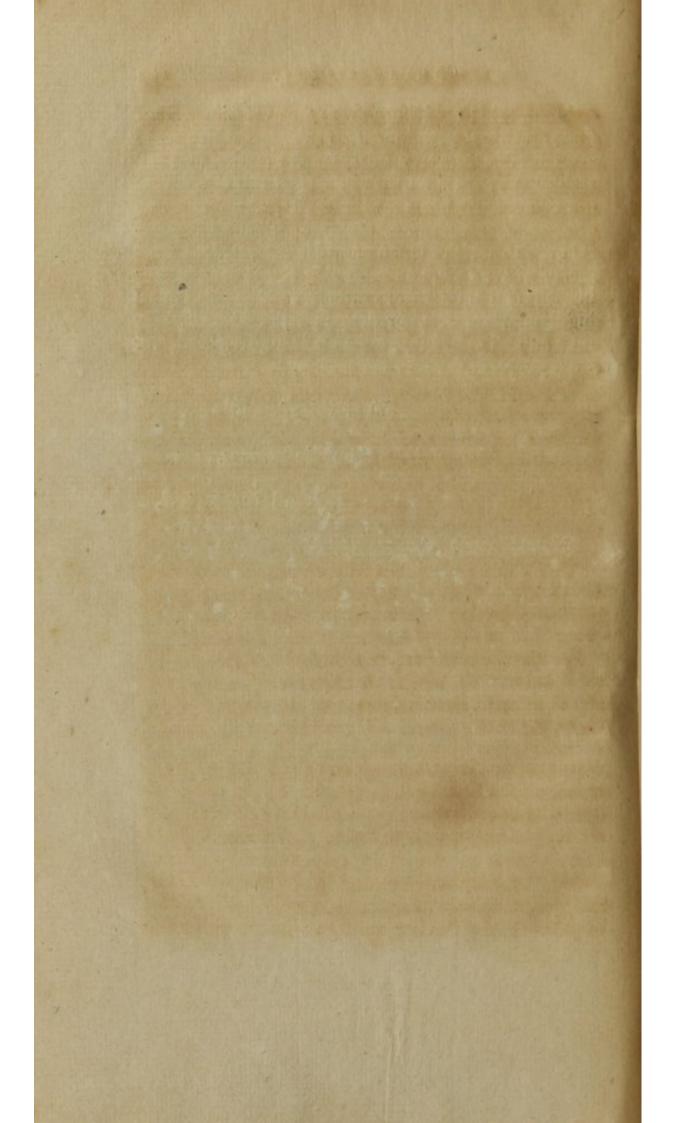
In hot climates, where the Yellow Fever is generated, there is a combination of caufes that do not exift here. There is, Dr. Blane tells us, fomething peculiarly noxious in the land air.—The moft pernicious practice, to Europeans, when newly arrived in hot climates, is exercife in the heat of the fun. This, joined to intemperance, renders fuch climates fo fatal to foreigners.—Befides the obvious effects of bad air, depending on heat and moifture ; the Dr. mentions feveral inftances of the fingular quality of air in particular places—which, though its influence cannot be accounted for, has yet certainly the effect of producing the difeafes peculiar to fuch places. I regret that my leifure, from the avocations of bufinefs, will not permit me to furnifh you with a more ample and better arranged flatement of the facts and reafonings, in relation to the prefent fubject.—Next to our acquaintance with the Deity, and the terms of acceptance with him, the knowledge of the natural evils to which human nature is fubjected, and the means of avoiding, and removing them, demand our higheft and most ferious attention.—To this end, I highly approve of your defign; and that prosperity may attend you, in your laudable undertaking, for these purposes, is the ardent wish of

Your Friend, and

Humble Servant.

ENEAS MONSON.

NEW-HAVEN, APRIL, 1796.



LETTER,

OF DR. REYNOLDS, TO THE PUBLISHER.

SIR,

AM happy to hear that you purpole collecting a hiltory of the Epidemic Bilious Fever that has of late made fuch ravage in feveral places in America. By thus placing within fo fmall a compafs, the practical experience of those who have had an opportunity of treating and being acquainted with that difease, much useful knowledge of the subject may be diffeminated, and the general good of mankind promoted.

To aid this undertaking, I fend you the following, which if you think worthy of notice, will find a place in your collection.

For the fall and winter of the year 1792, and in the fummer following, an Epidemic Bilious Fever, appeared with much violence in the town of New-Galway.

In general the first attack was not fevere—for one or two of the first days, the patient might rather be faid to be unwell, than fick.—But this state continued not long—foon a violent fever, with severe pains in various parts of the body, commenced—very frequently a nausea and vomiting, and sometimes a violent purging, were early companions of this difease. In patients of a delicate constitution, the pulse was

196 LETTER FROM DR. REYNOLS,

fmall and quick from the beginning; but in others of a more robuft habit, the pulfe was full and in fome cafes very regular, although the other fymptoms were much aggravated.—They feldom complained of much thirft after four or five days, although the mouth and tongue were dry and foul.— Moft of those cafes that proved fatal continued till after the twelfth day, and many till the twentieth from the onset of the diforder.

In fome few cafes at the beginning of the difeafe, bleeding appeared to give fome relief. But in most of the inftances where I had an opportunity of obferving its effect, it was evidently hurtful.—The fame I can testify with respect to frequent purging.

My general mode of treating this difeafe, I published in the Albany Register (a copy of which I fend inclosed)-And I have fince frequently had the fatiffaction to hear from gentlemen of the faculty, that my mercurial method had proved remarkably beneficial within their experience.-'Tis not within my power to trace the origin of this difeafe, in this place, to any known caufe. The country has been improved about ten years, and previous to this, and fince, has been remarkably healthy, except a fmall number of cafes of the Maligna Angina, which not only occurred in this, but in all the neighboring towns, where nothing of the Bilious Fever followed. It began late in the fummer, and continued till the the next fpring. It was expected that the winter would check its malignancy; but on the contrary, many of the worft cafes happened in December.

In the fummer following, a very extraordinary cafe happened. Upon the border of a marfhy piece of land, a horfe died, and was fuffered to remain above ground and putrify. A young woman who lived near the place having frequent occafion to pafs near the carcafe, was feized with a violent pain in her head and ficknefs at the ftomach. On the fecond day from the attack, a phyfician was called, who let blood from the arm; but her fever increafed, and fhe foon became delirious. On the third day when I firft faw her, every fymptom appeared fatal. Upon her feet and hands, fingers and toes, a number of blifters, furrounded by inflammation, appeared—and a real mortification had already begun upon the ends of fome of her toes—The blifters and places of mortification continued to increafe till the morning of the fourth day, when fhe died.

The fatality attending this cafe, will flew the neceffity of burying all animals that may die in the fummer feafon near any habitation. A precaution little attended to in the country.

STEPHEN REYNOLDS.

Montgomery County, State of New-York, December 27th, 1795.

The following is the Paper mentioned in the foregoing Letter.

FOR THE ALBANY REGISTER.

THE method recommended by Dr. Rufh of treating the contagious Fever now fo prevalent in Philadelphia, is by fome phyficians objected to, betreating the Contagious Fever now fo prevalent in caufe fo fimple; by others, from an idea that mercury can never be advantageoufly ufed in fevers, efpecially in those of a putrid kind. Fully convinced that those objections are made either from prejudice or miftaken theory, I view it an obligation incumbent on me to bear this public testimony in favor of this new mode of treating putrid fevers.

In the neighborhood of New-Galway, for feveral months paft, an Epidemic Fever, attended with the fame fymptoms as that in Philadelphia, has raged to an alarming degree, and many have fallen victims to its fury.—To a number of those cases I have been called, and have treated them in the following manner, with the happiest fucces.

In the first or inflammatory stage of the difease, I gave calomel from 20 to 30 grains, sufficient to prove cathartic, with a moderate opiate after the operation. The next day, and during the continuance of the fever, gave 2 grains of calomel, morning, noon, and night, and opiates occasionally—giving frequently an infusion of Rad. Serpent. Virg. in water; at the fame time ordering that wine or lemonade be mixed in all their drinks. This method purfued in the early stage of the diforder, a copious fweat will ensue, and the patient foon recover. If this happy time for relief is neglected, the fever puts on the highest fymptoms of putrefaction, and often terminates in death.—I ought to mention that the fymptoms attending those

TO THE PUBLISHER.

eafes that I have feen, have not been fo violent or fuddenly fatal as it is faid of that in Philadelphia—owing, probably, to a difference in the climate.

Let those who condemn this practice, confider that the Materia Medica furnishes nothing that will so effectually open all the fecretions at once, as Mercury. From thence I think this conclusion is easy, that nothing will so speedily discharge from the circulation whatever matter may happen to be present, as this Divine Medicine.

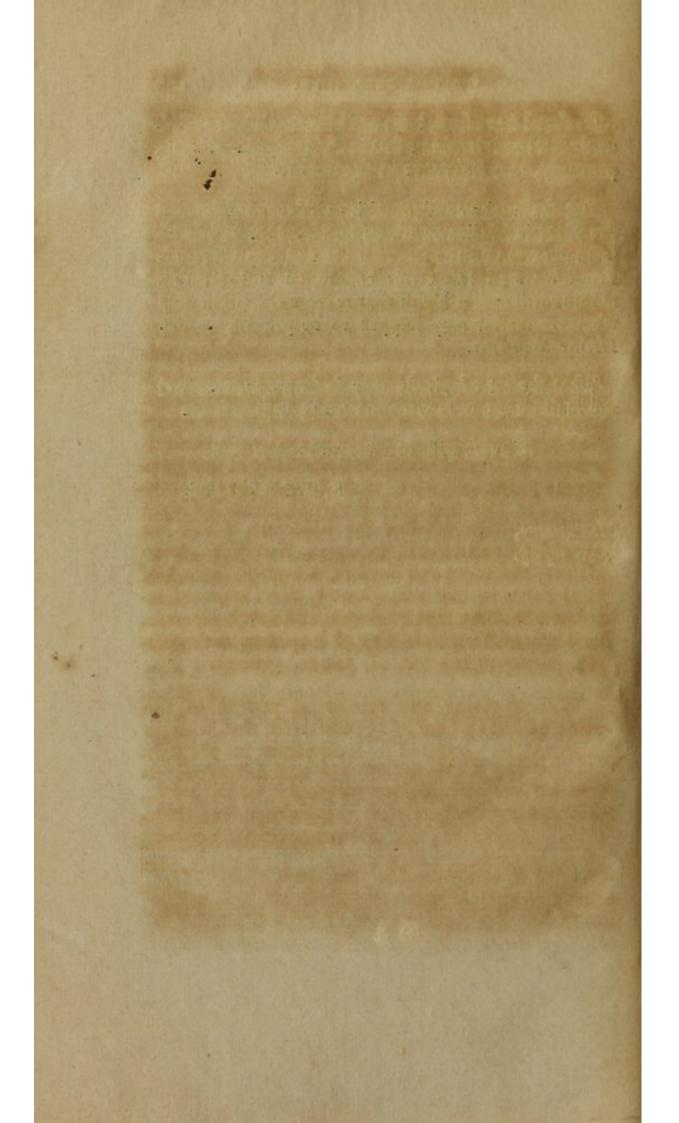
That the art of physic may so improve, that old age shall be the only weapon used by death, is the

Sincere with of a Servant to the Sick,

S. REYNOLDS.

Montgomery, Oct. 1795.

Dd



REMARKS

ON CERTAIN CAUSES OF DISEASE IN LARGE CITIES,

AND THE MEANS OF PREVENTING THEM.

WRITTEN IN DECEMBER, 1795.

THE prevalence of the bilious remitting Yellow, Fever, in this and the neighboring States, for a few years paft, and its fatal effects, in many of the large towns, render an investigation into the causes that have produced it, highly interesting to the citizens of the United States, and especially of the mercantile towns.

The question whether the Epidemic, which has proved destructive in Philadelphia, New-York, New-Haven, Baltimore and Norfolk, was the offspring of local causes in our own country, or of imported infection, has been much agitated, and to this moment, well-informed men are divided in opinion on the subject.

Without giving any opinion at prefent on this point, one thing may fafely be averred, that, whether imported, or generated by local caufes in our own country, the epidemic influence and deftructive effects of this malignant bilious fever, are greatly increafed by local caufes, which are wholly within the command of human power. It can be demonstrated to the fatisfaction of all rational, candid men, that whatever be the origin of the difeafe, a great proportion of its deleterious effects, is to be fairly afcribed to the

negligence of men. This point must be admitted; for it can be proved by a feries of decifive facts in this city; and I am informed alfo, by facts in Philadelphia, Baltimore, Norfolk and New-Haven. This circumstance lessens very much the importance of deciding the question, whether imported or not; for if imported, it does not spread, unless its progress is favored by unwholesome air in this country.

My main defign is to perfuade my fellow-citizens, that the general health of this metropolis depends greatly on their own exertions; and that although human power cannot guard against every instance of difease, yet it may prevent, in all cases, a difease propagated by contagion, from spreading so as to become a general calamity in a populous city. To enforce a conviction of this kind, I shall produce only the evidence of incontessible facts or acknowledged truths, and the conclusions fairly deducible from them.

Difeafes, for my purpofe, shall be divided in the following kinds.

I. Those which are neither contagious nor epidemic, but generated in particular perfons by local and temporary causes, as the peripneumony and pleurify.

II. Those which are propagated folely by contagion, as the fmall-pox.

III. Those which are epidemic and are not ordinarily communicated by infection, as common colds, and the intermittent fever.

IV. Thofe which may be both epidemic and contagious; as the Dyfentery, Scarlet Fever, Yellow Fever, &c.

The first class, depending mostly on accident, or the negligence or vices of individuals, are not the objects of my present inquiries.

The fecond are for the most part easily avoided by preventing a communication with the difeased. Some remarks that will hereaster occur may be applicable to cases of this kind.

The third class are for the most part out of the reach of public regulations. Individual precaution may do much to prevent or mitigate epidemics; but this is foreign to my prefent subject.

The fourth clafs of difeafes are more or lefs under the controul of human regulations, according as they depend more or lefs for propagation on an epidemic imperceptible influence, or on contagion by means of a communication with the fick. The influenza which appeared in 1789 and 1790, was faid to be contagious; but if this was true, the difeafe could not have fpread by communication with the difeafed; for hundreds and thoufands of perfons were feized in a day, without any intercourfe with each other.— Its propagation therefore muft have been by means of invifible caufes exifting in the atmosphere.

What then are the caufes of epidemic difeafes of the peftilential kind?

It is evident there are two principal fources of difeafe.—The first is the air we breathe—The fecond, our food and drink. These causes may, and often do, act separately; and not unfrequently they act jointly in producing difease.

Irregularities in diet and the use of improper food are things that depend mostly on the will of indivi-

201

duals; and if they produce lefs difeafe at one time than another, it is becaufe the feafon is more or lefs favorable. The object of my prefent inquiries, is principally to explain the other great fource of peftilential difeafes, *impure air*; to demonstrate how much it is in our power to prevent its existence or lessen its effects, especially in populous cities; and hence to enfore the necessity of a total and thorough reform in our police.

It is a fact that is evident to all the world, that the natural flate of air, unmixed with any fubflances exhaled from our earth, is the most fit for respiration and perfectly falubrious. Atmospheric air, even in its purest state, is found to be a compound fluid.-The parts, when feparated by chymical process, are unfit for refpiration, and a portion may be extracted from the pureft air, which is inftantly fatal to the life of animals. Chymifts fuppofe they have afcertained the proportion of the parts of good and bad air, which exifts in the natural flate of the atmosphere*. This is not material to my purpose. It is fufficient for the purposes of common utility, to know that air is falubrious when it is pure; that is, in its natural ftate, unmixed with effluvia from the furface of the earth-and on the other hand, that the air is unwholefome and unfavorable to life, in proportion as it is impregnated with morbid exhalations from the earth.

The morbid exhalations which affect the air, proceed mostly from fermenting animal and vegetable substances. In what proportion these substances

* See an ingenious little treatife on Contagion, lately published by Dr. S. L. Mitchill; in which, notwithstanding the technical terms employed, a common reader may find much infiruction. produce fuch noxious effluvia, is not material; as it is a given point that both may produce them. That ftate of animal and vegetable fubftance which feems to generate the poifonous air in greateft quantities and with most rapidity, is the ftate of *putrefaction*; which is the natural process by which fuch fubftances are decompounded and resolved into their originals component parts.

Putrefaction is carried on by air, heat and moifture. Without air, all action ceafes in the animal and vegetable world; and the greater the heat and moifture to which fuch fubftances are exposed, the more rapid will be the process of putrefaction.

As all animal and vegetable fubftances contain a quantity of noxious matter; and as they muft be continually decaying and putrefying, in greater or lefs quantities, on the furface of the earth; and as they neceffarily difcharge, during this procefs, a poifonous effluvia into the atmosphere; it becomes a ferious queftion, especially for the inhabitants of large towns, and in the neighborhood of extensive marshes, by what means they can avoid the inconveniences and fatal effects of such an atmosphere. Let us then attend to the following confiderations.

The exhalations of a deleterious kind, like the effluvia of all other kinds, proceed from certain objects as from the centre of a circle; and if not forced from their direction by winds, probably diverge in ftraight lines. Near the objects from which they proceed, they are in their most dense or concentrated state; and as the objects usually lye on or near the earth, the air near the earth must be impregnated with the greatest quantity of this morbid matter. Perhaps also the specific gravity of this foul air may be

200

greater, than of pure air. But it is probable that it is capable of rifing and diffufing itfelf in the atmofphere; and that it becomes attenuated by occupying a larger fpace in the common air, until it is thoroughly incorporated. In this manner, it is most dangerous, because most concentrated near the earth; and at a distance, is more harmlefs.

The means of avoiding the injurious effects of these exhalations are various.

I. By removing the animal or vegetable fubftances, which generate noxious air. This is an article of infinite confequence to cities.

II. When the fources of poifon cannot be removed, as with refpect to large marfhes which cannot be drained, the obvious method of avoiding the ill effects, is to avoid, as much as poffible, breathing the air in the neighborhood. Farmers would do well to fet their houfes as far as is poffibly confiftent with their bufinefs, from fuch low grounds.

III. When people neceffarily live in places where large quantities of morbid effluvia ufually impregnate the atmosphere, ventilation of their ftreets and houses is among the most effectual means of preventing the concentration of the poison and its fatal confequences.

So far as regards the police of a city, the whole doctrine of preventing or mitigating the injurious effects of bad air, is comprehended in the following articles—to remove the fources of the poifon, or to diffipate it as much as poffible.

To remove the fources of the evil, infinite care fhould be taken in building cities, to leave no low grounds or hollow places among the buildings, as receptacles of water and filth. The back yards fhould, in every cafe, be raifed above the pavement of the ftreets, and the ftreets fhould be fo raifed, as to give a confiderable defcent into the adjoining river or fea. No trouble or expense will justify a neglect of this regulation. The health and the lives of citizens abfolutely depend on this precaution. If the land in the rear of the building lots is naturally lower than in front, it fhould be raifed by carting in earth. It should be an article of the police of every city, that no man fhould erect a houfe, without at the fame time, raifing the back yard, to give a defcent into the ftreet. The yard fhould also be paved, if among other buildings in a compact part of the city ; and no filthy water from the houfe fhould be fuffered. to lodge in back yards. People should learn that it is not large piles of animal or vegetable substances alone, that generate foul air; but every fmall fubftance, and all the water that has been used in a family, add to the fources of this evil. Water itfelf may be abforbed in the earth or evaporate; but any filthy fubstance it may contain, lodges on the furface of the earth, exposed to the action of the fun, and furnishes a portion of poisonous effluvia. Hence in cities, fmooth pavements, though they may augment the heat of the air in fome fmall degree, contribute not a little to preferve a pure air, by facilitating cleanlinefs. And it is a remarkable fact that the inhabitants of the fuburbs or fkirts of many of the large towns in America, who live beyond the pavements, are much more fubject to the common autumnal complaints, than those who refide within the pavements.

Water is perhaps the beft purifyer of the houfes and streets of cities, as well as of infected clothes.— E e

The use of water cannot be too liberal; but care fhould be taken that none of it remains to ftagnate about or near buildings. Water imbibes the poifon of foul fubftances, and therefore when houfes, back vards and ftreets are washed, the water should be enabled, by fuitable channels, to run off into the fewers or adjoining river. If the natural furface of the earth is too level for this, no pains should be fpared to remedy this inconvenience by artificial elevations. It is no excufe for neglecting thefe things, to fay they are expensive; because they cannot be fo expensive as epidemic difeases. The loss of business for one feafon, in fuch a city as Philadelphia or New-York, would build all the ftreets in this city, where the fever has been most fatal*. But when we take into confideration the lofs of life, the tears, the diftreffes of bereaved parents, and of helplefs widows and orphans-the idea of expense, for the purpose of preventing fuch calamities, lofes all its terror .--Labor and perfeverence will conquer all difficulties of this kind; and if all poffible means of rendering cities healthy are not used, why are they built at all? Why fhould cities be erected, if they are to be only the tombs of men? A frequent recurrence of malignant and fatal epidemics will befides leffen the bufinefs of a town, and this finks the value of real eftate. It is therefore the proprietor's interest as well as his duty to attend to every circumstance that can infure the health of his tenants.

But as among a multitude of people, the artificial caufes of difeafe must be numerous, and much dirt and filth will be found, to produce impure air, whatever pains are taken to preferve cleanlines; it be-

* Half a million of dollars is probably a low effimate of the lofs incurred by New-York the laft feafon.

AND VENTILATION.

comes a ferious inquiry how ftreets and buildings may be beft conftructed for ventilation. As water abforbs the poifon of filth or wafhes it away; fo wind diffipates the morbid effluvia, and renders it altogether harmlefs: or at leaft diffufes it fo as to leffen its action upon the fyftem. If we examine the progrefs of the late fever in this city, we fhall find its ravages in a direct proportion to the want of cleanlinefs and ventilation in the feveral ftreets and houfes.

To know how much depends on a free air in the cure of fevers, most perfons need only to attend to the facts within their observation. But this is a circumstance of fo much importance to a city, that it deferves particular confideration.

Air, as well as water, is a fluid, which, by the laws of nature, is kept in almost continual agitation. Its natural state, as before observed, is perfectly falubrious; that is, fitted for the purpose of preferving life and health. Whatever poilonous qualities it may contain, it receives them from fubftances within the human body, or on the furface of the earth. But it is a law of fluids to purify themfelves by motion. Thus whatever impure qualities the air may receive from putrifying fubstances, and which may be raifed by heat and float in a ftagnant air, may, by violent agitation, either be fo attenuated or diffufed, or fo intimately combined with other parts of the air, as to be rendered totally harmlefs. Whatever therefore tends to obstruct the motion of the air near the earth ; that region of air which men conftantly breathe; restrains, in a greater or lefs degree, the natural tendency of the air to purify itfelf. Hence the infinite importance of attending to the means of giving a free current of air through houses and the streets of a populous city.

The ftreets of a city fhould, if poffible, be ftrait.— The ftale notion of cenfuring uniformity in a city, is worthy only of weak minds. Crooked or winding ftreets tend to break the force of the wind; as with a ftream of water, which is retarded at every bend. This article however is not of the first confequence.

It has been doubted whether wide ftreets in a large town are very beneficial; as the action of the fun on the pavement is violent, and the heat is increafed, and as the quantity of fhade is lefs in proportion in wide ftreets than in narrow ones. But wide ftreets, if kept clean, are doubtlefs the most healthy, as they admit a larger quantity of pure air, and a more free circulation.

Another article in the laying out of ftreets for healthinefs, is, a fuitable elevation of the parts diffant from the fewers or river, to give a defcent for the water to run off with fome force and rapidity. A moderate elevation is not fufficient; for though, in fuch a cafe, the water itfelf may drain off flowly, yet it leaves moft of the filth behind, which is the fource of poifon to the inhabitants. In this particular, Front-ftreet and Water-ftreet, in this city, are very ill conftructed. The natural pofition of thofe ftreets, which are made along the fhore of the Eaft River, is nearly on a level. It was the bufinefs of the police to remedy this, in the mode of paving.

Two obvious modes of preventing the inconveniences of level ground, fuggeft themfelves. Firft to raife the middle of the ftreet, then to give the whole a more round or fpherical form, than is neceffary on a declivity. Where a confiderable declivity occurs, the water will run off with force, whatever be the form of the pavement. But on a level, fome artificial elevation muft be contrived. On a declivity, the

form of the pavement fhould be the fection of a large circle—on level ground, the fection of a fmall circle, is a better form.

The fecond improvement in making ftreets on level ground, is to raife the land in the centre, between two gutters or fewers. Thus for inftance Waterftreet, between Pine-ftreet and the Fly-market, fhould be raifed much higher than at prefent, in the central point between the two ftreets. The inconvenience of an elevation of two or three feet in fuch a diftance, is trifling, when put in competition with cleanlinefs.

Perhaps alfo fmooth gutters along the fides of the ftreets, next the foot walk, might be made of hewn ftone, and fo laid as to be durable. This would amazingly facilitate the cleaning of ftreets which are nearly level.

Another article in conftructing a city for health, is, that as few ftreets as poffible fhould terminate within the city; that is, inclofed, at the ends as well as fides, by ranges of buildings. Wherever a ftreet terminates by a block of houfes, the circulation of air is obftructed. Violent winds indeed penetrate into every place; but most of our fummer winds are light, and in the fultry feason, when ventilation is most wanted, because the exhalations of a noxious quality are most confiderable, there is very little wind in the open country; and in the confined ftreets of a city, none at all.

Lumber-street, is an example of a street terminated by three story buildings in Liberty-street. There are many others of the same kind, and some with no direct opening to either river, as Garden-street and Batavia-street. This circumstance makes no small

difference in the free circulation, and confequently in the purity of the air*.

In the conftruction of dwelling houfes, equal attention is required to the form and position, in order to promote ventilation. Under ground flories for the habitation of families, it would be well to prohibit altogether. As work-shops they are less pernicious; but are generally unfavorable to health. In fome cafes, rooms partly below ground are so fituated, as to admit a current of air through them. In fuch cafes, they may be occupied with more fafety.

The circumstance of admitting fresh air through rooms by opposite corresponding windows or doors, is one that ought never to be neglected, in low fituations and crouded places. The difference in the circulation of air, is immense, when the air can pass through a room in a direct line. Side doors and windows do not effectually answer the purpose; and when there is no opening into a room, but on one fide, there can be very little circulation. It might be well worth the attention of people who build houses, to confider whether it would not favor health

* Let a dam be erected five feet high, acrofs a ftream of ten feet depth. This dam would check the current near the bottom of the river, for a confiderable diftance. The fame is true of air, in a lefs degree.

Every perfon has observed the effect of friction in retarding the current of a river. The current near the fides and bottom is flower than in the middle; by means of the friction of the water against the earth. A remarkable proof of this is, that the tide in rivers flows and raises the water 6 or 8 inches, before the ebb current has done running on the furface of the water. The flood tide meets with lefs refiltance from the flow under current, than from the sapid current above—it checks the under current first, and thus raises the water, while the ebb current on the furface is yet running.

materially, to conftruct doors or windows between the front and back rooms of their houfes, in fuch a manner, that they might be used in fummer, but closed and concealed in winter. In many fituations, this arrangement would prove highly agreeable, and contribute greatly to health.

If the foregoing principles are just, it is worthy of our attention to compare the actual fituation of New-York, as it relates to the means of preferving health, *cleanlinefs* and *ventiliation*.

The natural fituation of a great part of this city, is as well calculated for falubrity of air, as it is poffible to conceive one to be. The form of the Ifland is adapted for cleanlinefs in a remarkable manner; the land gradually rifing from each river, the filth is, by every rain, washed down the declivity on each fide towards the river, and where it is not obstructed in its paffage, by fome artificial means, is carried into the water and fwept away by the tides. The city is open on the fouth weft point to refreshing breezes from the bay; and the reftriction which prevents the corporation or citizens from ever converting the walk at what is called the battery, into ftreets and house lots to be inclosed and covered with buildings, has infured the lives and health of thoufands of citiizens. Fresh air enters Broad-way, Greenwichftreet, Broad-ftreet, &c. and penetrates freely into the city; ventilating those spacious streets and diffipating the noxious air neceffarily generated in a large town. On the weft, the ftreets which crofs the Ifland, are open to fresh air, from the Hudson, and the ftraight direction and the breadth of those ftreets, confpire with the declivity of the ground, to give all that part of the city, the advantage of ventilation and cleanlinefs.

On the eaft fide of the Ifland, the declivity of the ground is favorable to cleanlinefs, from the height of the land to Pearl-ftreet, the laft ftreet erected on the natural earth. Water-ftreet and Front-ftreet are built on made land—the water every tide penetrates, by fubterraneous paffages, to the cellars in Water-ftreet, and what is perhaps worfe, the ftreets are fo level, that not only the filth made on them, but great part of what is brought down from the higher land in John-ftreet, Maiden-lane, Pine-ftreet and Wall-ftreet, lodges upon the pavements or in the fewers. In paving and building on this made land, no effectual provision was adopted to carry off the water and filth; and the inhabitants feverely feel the confequences of that neglect.

Here then we find, if not in all cafes the fources, yet the peculiar region, of fatal maladies. Here difeafes of a malignant kind in hot weather first appear, and from fome point, take their departure and spread defolation.

If we proceed further northward, we fhall find, in what was called the Swamp, a ftill more fatal neglect of the means of preferving health. The ground now covered by Roofevelt-ftreet, James-ftreet and Catherine-ftreet, extending from the Eaft River towards the Tea-water Pump, was a few years ago covered with a pond of water. The ground is artificial; and not only fo, when the ftreets, a few years ago, were paved, they were raifed from two to four feet above the foundation of the original houfes. The back yards are few of them paved, and being lower than the ftreets, they are the refervoirs of every fpecies of filth.

So far as regards falubrity, this part of the city is most unfortunate; indeed it is fearcely possible to conceive of a fituation worse calculated for preferving the lives of the inhabitants.

The natural fituation of this quarter of the city is not favorable for cleanliness and ventilation. straight line from the Battery to Corlaer's hook would pafs by Beekman's-flip, Peck-flip, New-flip, &c. at feveral hundred feet diftance; the fhore being a curve. By this means, the part of the city forming this curve, is shielded from the direct course of the westerly winds, the most falubrious that blow on this continent and which prevail nine months in the year. On the north weft, the higher ground and buildings prevent the direct access of the wind; fo that that part of the city, which is the oldeft, beft-fettled, and where filth is most apt to collect, has the least advantage of free air. The direct course of the wind being broken by the higher ground on the north weft and the fouthern point of the ifland, the pure air from those points feldom blows with violence along the eaftern shore, and the light breezes of fummer, inftead of fweeping currents, afford little more than gentle eddies that are infufficient to purify the atmosphere which the citizens breathe.

The high ground in the rear of the fhip-yards and above George-ftreet are very injurious, in preventing ventilation. The land is nearly on a level with the chimnies of the houfes from George-ftreet to Roofevelt-ftreet. This breaks the current of air in almost every direction; for it has been before obferved, that the under current of air is checked by objects to the height of those objects.

£ f

Those natural difadvantages of fituation are not remedied by the mode of building and paving the ftreets below. The ftreets are nearly level; the back yards are unpaved and receive every species of filth, which accumulates the whole year, and in summer must supply a prodigious quantity of foul exhalations. It is impossible for the inhabitants of such ftreets to be healthy in a hot feason.

The eaftern part of Water-ftreet is in a fimilar flate. The pavement is raifed above the firft floors of the buildings and above the ground between that ftreet and Cherry-ftreet. Of courfe water and filth collect in the rear of the buildings and in the cellars. The wharfing is equally bad; fome of the wharfs only half finished admit the tide; but prevent the filth received from the ftreets and houses, from being fwept away. This is the cafe about the place where the fever appeared the fummer paft. The wharfs fhould be made folid and complete and well paved folid to admit of the least possible fubterranean filth and ftagnant water, and well paved to carry off what is formed on the furface.

Such are the facts relative to the fituation of this city, as adapted to cleanlinefs and ventilation. A great portion of the city is high, cleanly and well ventilated—but fome parts are low, level, and dirty, and covered from wefterly winds. The former has invariably efcaped the ravages of epidemic bilious fevers, and the latter has repeatedly fuffered by their fatal effects. Let any candid man walk over the city, and examine the fituation of each ftreet, and he will find that the epidemic has been fatal, in a very exact proportion to the caufes of difeafe which have been defcribed.

AND VENTILATION.

Before I conclude this fubject, I would make fome remarks on the manner of conftructing the common fewers, as alfo the wharves and docks.

The principal fewers in the city, fuch as those in Broad-ftreet, Fly-market and Burling-flip, are built on ground, fubject to a flux and reflux of tide. If the tide penetrates through them, it carries back the filth which is received from the ftreets, and prevents it being fwept into the fea, for 6 hours every flood. If any part of the fewer is above high water, a great portion of the filth will be met by the tide, and lodged; and, what is worfe, if the fewers are wholly above high water, and not wafhed by the tides, and if they are nearly in a horizontal position, great quantities of filthy putrefying fubftances will always be collected in them. In all these cases, a fetid air is generated and emitted from these refervoirs of impure matter.

These confiderations fuggest the impropriety of all fewers under ground, unless in places where tides or running water constantly wash them clean. If all the water of a city is drained off on the furface of the earth, any collection of filth, by means of fudden showers or other causes, is visible, and may be easily removed.

Never was a greater miftake than conftructing an arched fewer under ground, in Fly-market. The land in Maiden-lane is fo high, that it would have been very eafy to conduct the water above ground into the dock; and nothing could have been more cleanly and falutary, than to have had the market wafhed by the copious ftreams of water which are collected, every fhower, from William-ftreet and Liberty-ftreet, and united juft above the market. It feems as if nature had contrived a fituation in tha

218

fpot, for a clean wholefome market, and that all the ingenuity of the corporation had been formerly exercifed, to defeat her beneficent intentions. So well adapted for this purpofe have been the means ufed, that the water is directed under ground, at the very point where it is most wanted above ground. As all the water is thus carried off, and as the flreet is nearly level, all the filth of the dirtiest place in the city, is left as a nuifance to annoy half the inhabitants of the city, who are obliged to refort to that market.

As if this was not enough, a floor is made to the market, and fo loofely put together, as to fuffer filth and offal to get beneath the boards, where it is out of the reach of any flight attempts to fweep the market. This is an inexcufeable fault—becaufe the expenfe of removing the floor, and laying a fmooth brick pavement, which is eafily wafhed and always firm, is too inconfiderable to be noticed. The cleanlinefs of the Philadelphia market, which is thus paved, fhould have fuggefted this improvement, long before this time*.

Equally ill-conftructed are the wharves. Docks, in which all manner of filth is collected, are left dry at low water, which never ought to be the cafe. For although the water of the fea, and pure earth covered with it, are not unwholefome, yet when mixed with other fubftances, the compound may prove highly noxious. It appears to me that the docks fhould be filled out fo far as that the earth fhould, at low water, be entirely covered. The wharves fhould be made as folid as poffible, to prevent water from penetrating and ftagnating in them, or conveying into the interior ftructure of them, ve-

* Since writing the above, this market is undergoing a material alteration, getable and animal fubftances which may lodge and putrefy. They fhould alfo be fo conftructed on the top as to be eafily kept clean. The deep holes and miry places about our wharves in rainy weather, are as unhealthy in hot weather, as they are inconvenient at all times. They are in many places fo narrow, as to endanger the legs and lives of men among the carts, hogfheads and bowfprits, and in the hurrying feafon of autumn, it is not too much to calculate that ten per cent. of the labor of men employed on them is loft by their interfering with each other.

What complete remedy can be fuggested for these evils, I will not undertake to decide. It is a common concern, and among the citizens who are interested in a general and thorough correction, some will be found to point out the principles.

It feems obvious however, that a total ftop fhould be put to extending the made-ground into the rivers. This artificial earth is always porous; it admits and retains water; of courfe all cellars in fuch ground are damp and unwholefome. Perhaps it might be well to fill up the docks, and give the front of the folid wharves a ftrait direction-leaving no ground bare at low water; fo that every fubstance, washed or fwept into the water, fhould be floated away .--The wharfing might be extended to any convenient distance into the rivers, by crecting piers, connected by bridges. It appears, however, proper, that all the wharves should be permitted to extend only equal distances-the fame of the stores on the wharvesthey should prefent a uniform front. This would render them all more airy and healthy; and no man could obstruct his neighbor's air or view; a matter of no finall confequence, as it regards pleafure and health.

MEDICAL OBSERVATIONS.

It is a fact clearly afcertained, that the procefs of vegetation contributes to the falubrity of the air.— The more trees, grafs-plots and flowers can be cultivated in a city, the more healthy. All broad ftreets, will admit the growth of Trees, and thefe are as ornamental as they are ufeful. The objection to them in cities on account of their obftructing the use of engines in fires, is not of much weight. A cafe of this kind can rarely happen; and when it does, an ax or two will level the tree almost in a moment. Besides, the objection is more than balanced by the fecurity they afford one half the year against fire. A tree, when full of green leaves, may break the force of a fire and fave a house.

An inftance like this happened in Bofton, where a thick coat of creepers on the fide of a houfe next the approaching fire, fo far broke the flames, as to be a principal means of faving the building. It is useful therefore to encourage the planting of trees in this city, in every fituation, where commanding reasons do not prohibit it.

The following Remarks are judged worthy of a place in this Collection.

From the French and American Gazette.

MEDICAL OBSERVATIONS.

THE inhabitants of New-York, as justly alarmed as the Philadelphians were two years ago, at the havoc of difeafe, faw, if not with a jealous, at least with an amazed eye, a Frenchman dwelling under the fame roof with himfelf, enjoy the purest health, whilft he fell, as it were, ftruck with a thunder bolt, without

being able to experience any relief from medical fkill; we, ourfelves, furprifed at this fingularity, have fcrutinized into the wonderful fecrets of nature, as far as can be allowed to an human, and of courfe a weak eye; and we attributed the difference to the manner of living, cuftomary to both nations, and their treating themfelves.

The more we examine the modes of living of an American and Frenchman, whether indifpofed or in good health, the more we perfift in our fyftem, and in the idea that the American cannot totally preferve himfelf free from this raging fever, which commonly breaks out in hot weather, but by following another regimen directly oppofite to that which he has till now ufed.

Although the American feems commonly to enjoy the beft health, though his high color announces the ftrongeft conftitution, yet we are much inclined to think that he would not run fo many rifks in the fummer time, were he to live more foberly during the other feafons; were he to live upon more wholefome food; were he lefs fond of ftrong liquors, tea, and green fruits, and would he make a frequent ufe of baths and lotions; which are as wholefome for the inteftines, as neceffary for exterior cleanlinefs.

We will not follow the Americans through the paths of private life; but we shall fay that, in general, temperance is not observable among them, nor that moderation of which the French daily reap the advantage; the latter reliss Burgundy and old Bourdeaux wine, and feldom allow themselves to drink spirituous liquors; while the former disapprove of Claret, as too weak, and prefer Madeira, Sherry, Port, Rum, and Gin, which must, of course, inflame

MEDICAL OBSERVATIONS.

and throw the blood into a fermentation. Notwithftanding this, we fee Americans, who fay they have been advifed to use them, especially during the diforder, in order to give tone to the stomach.

The French never drink any tea, unlefs they feel their ftomach uneafy. In the morning and in the evening, the Americans feem to *fwim in tea*, which is fo ftrong, that an Englifh tea pot would make as many as twenty, according to the French fafhion. Should what has been faid by fkilful and learned Doctors be true, that tea is one of the most corrosive vegetables, the juice or effence of it must of courfe make a flow but ftrong impression on the nerves, and occasion the diffolution of the blood. It is likewife customary to eat with their tea, heavy cakes of all kinds, and toasts which are not reckoned to be good unless they are thickly covered with butter; which increases the bilious mass of humour.

We shall not repeat the observations which we have heretofore made, upon the averfenefs the Americans feel for foup and reftorative broths, on their eating their meat running with blood, with fcarcely any bread, and plenty of heavy potatoes, the only vegetables which are feen on their tables; whilft the French always give the preference to vegetables, and cfpecially to those which are light and wholefome. But we cannot help obferving, that in the months of May, June and July, the ftreets and markets were feen in the morning furnished with an immense quantity of fruits, the most part of which are either green or unripe. In the evening all those fruits have difappeared and have been eaten ; hence, bloody fluxes, dyfenteries and bad chyles, which unwholfome food must undoubtedly produce.

As to baths, baths of cleannels, injections, &c. there are few French, in the least careful of their health, who do not make use of them.

The Americans, far from practiling those useful and wholefome tokens, look upon them as ridiculous and unbecoming.

It is no longer furprifing that Americans, heedlefs of their health, living on unwholefome foods and drinking heating liquors, fhould prove fo little difposed to refift the impression of scorching hot weather, which opens the pores, and occafions, if we may be allowed the expression, a continual depredation on the vital principles, through a thousand iffues, always open. It is not to be wondered that heat and dampnefs, which on this continent more rapidly fucceed each other than in any other climate, should foon bring into a state of fermentation, humors impregnated with fo many principles of putridity. Will any one wonder at feeing the unfortunate feized with the fever, fall fo fuddenly victims to it, when they are feen to fwallow remedies which, far from keeping down and cooling the fermentation, increase it; when they are feen undergoing copious bleedings, ftoring in emetics, bark, Madeira, and other fpirits called tonical, producing in the body the fame effects as oil or fire ? Finally, we fee when these unfortunate people are left by themselves, deferted, and given up by their nearest relation, whom a panic keeps as far from them as from perfons infected with the plague, forrow and defpair, much more than the most violent remedies with which they are treated, hurries them to an unavoidable death.

For these two years, the French have been noticing these falutary observations to the Americans,

OBSERVATIONS FROM THE

who liften to them with coolnefs, although many of them perceive the juftnefs of thefe hints, but habit is a fecond nature. As foon as the epidemic feems to abate, as foon as the coolnefs of the weather brings back the hope of feeing it difappear, they will haftily return to their homes, go on with their old habits, their ufual way of living, and on the fmalleft indifpofition fend for their dear doctor, who exclusively is mafter of their confidence. We are acquainted with French phyficians, who at Philadelphia treated with fuccefs two hundred perfons taken with the diforder, and thofe very fame perfons have not afterwards vouchfafed to fend for thofe to whom they were indebted for their lives, even to be bled by them.

The following Observations from the Manchester Mercury, contain useful bints, and cannot be inapplicable to many situations in the United States.

MANCHESTER MERCURY, FEB. 2.

MR. HARROP,

AFTER having endeavored, for the laft four years, to call the public attention to the dangerous fituation of the poor in this town and neighborhood; it gives me the higheft fatisfaction that a number of the moft refpectable inhabitants have been induced to adopt the ideas which I had fuggefted, refpecting the regulation of Cotton Mills, and the erection of Fever Wards. As it is of great importance, that a knowledge of the facts, and reafoning, on which their determination has been founded, fhould be extensively communicated, you will oblige me by inferting the following extracts from a Memoir, which I drew up at the defire of the original meeting.

I am, Sir, your very obedient fervant, Breet, J. J. FERRIAR.

Dawfon-street, ? Jan. 18, 1796. }

MANCHESTER MERCURY.

TO THE GENTLEMEN MEETING AT THE BRIDGEWATER ARMS.

GENTLEMEN,

AT the request of fome of your number, who originally proposed this meeting, I fubmit to your confideration a few remarks towards the formation of a Board, or Committee for fuperintending the health of the manufacturing poor in Manchefter and Salford. A principal object of this Committee, must be that of diminishing the frequency of the Epidemic Fever, which has fo often alarmed us in this place, which is now very prevalent in fome parts of the town, and has fpread itfelf to a very unufual extent in fome of the neighboring towns. The circumstances which produce and propagate this difeafe, feem to require more immediately the interference of a public body, and thefe once remedied, the general health of the poor must be greatly improved. Having already published my sentiments pretty full on this fubject; I fhall remark, without entering into any reafoning, that the principal fources of fever among our poor, are lodging-houfes, cellars, cottonmills, and the incautious intercourfe of the poor with each other, in places infected.

1. Refpecting lodging-houfes, I have obferved elfewhere, that the most defirable means of prevention, would be to fubject them to licenses, which would bring them under the controul of the magistrates.— At prefent, as the town is much lefs crouded than it was in 1792, the mischief arising from these houses is lefs; and until the Committee can acquire the proper powers; it would perhaps be fufficient to be at the expense of white-washing such as shall be reported to be infected and dirty, or where they are

OBSERVATIONS FROM THE

found to be over-crouded, to prevail on fome of the lodgers to remove, which may be readily done.

2. The number of damp, and very ill-ventilated cellars, inhabited in many parts of the town, is a more extensive and permanent evil. It may be neceffary to explain to gentlemen who have not vifited fuch places; that they each confift of two rooms under ground, the front apartment of which, ufed as a kitchen, though frequently noxious by its dampnefs. and clofenefs, is greatly preferable to the back room : the latter has only one finall window, which though on a level with the outer ground, is near the roof of the cellar; it is often patched with boards or paper; and, in its best state, is fo much covered with mud. as to admit very little either of air or light. In this cell, the beds of the whole family, fometimes confifting of feven or eight, are placed. The floor of this room is often unpaved; the beds are fixed on the damp earth. But the floor, even when paved, is always damp. In fuch places, where a candle is required even at noon-day to examine the patient, I have feen the fick without bedfteads, lying on rags; they can feldom afford ftraw.

This deplorable ftate of milery becomes frequently the origin, and certainly fupports in a great degree the progrefs of infectious fevers. I have been able in many inftances to trace the infection from cellar to cellar, and to fay where it might have been ftopped by prudent management on the part of the infected family. But it is likewife very difficult to eradicate the fever, when it feizes a family thus fituated. It generally attacks them all in fucceffion, and the convalefcents, from their confinement in the midfi of infection, have frequent relapfes, attended with increasing danger, fo that the difease conti-

MANCHESTER MERCURY,

nues in the fame fpot for feveral months together.— The recovery even of thole who do not relaple, is alfo tedious and imperfect, beyond the conception of any who have not experienced cafes of this nature. The want of proper nurfes muft be added as none of the leaft evils attending this unfortunate clafs of people. I have no hefitation in afferting that many lives are annually loft, from this caufe alone. It is extremely difficult at prefent to procure a nurfe of good character upon any terms; and it is often neceffary to employ perfons on whom little dependence can be placed, that the fick may not be entirely defititute of affiftance.

Great advantages would therefore be derived from removing the infected, and in fome inftances, perhaps, the whole family, from fuch dreadful habitations as I have defcribed, into a clean, airy houfe, which fhould be provided by the Committee, till their own cellars could be white-wafhed, and fweetened by flacking quick-lime on the floors. It is a queftion for the decifion of the Committee, whether they would prefer renting a houfe, or building a fever-ward for this purpofe. I confefs, that I fhould incline to the latter, for thefe reafons:

1. In the erection of a fever-ward, fituation, air, and convenience would be better confulted; in renting a houfe, fome of these very important objects might be unavoidably superfeded.

2. Upon fuch a permanent establishment, one or more women of decent character might be induced to undertake the office of nurses.

3. By thus bringing the worft and most neglected cafes under one roof, the chance of spreading infec-

OBSERVATIONS FROM THE

tion would be diminished, while attention to the patients on the part of the nurses would be better secured, than if the patients were dispersed in different houses, as, in reality, it would be very difficult to obtain a complete house, upon any rent, for such a purpose.

To explain this observation, I must beg leave to repeat a circumstance which I have stated in my last volume of Medical Effays. Previous to the building of our difpenfary, when a patient happened to be feized with an infectious fever in the Infirmary, the difeafe was apt to fpread to an alarming degree, fo as to require a general difmiffion of the patients. But fince a few rooms have been added to the Difpenfary, for the purpole of feeluding perfons thus attacked, from the reft of the patients, though bad fevers have been accidentally introduced, yet by removing the patients on the first attack into the fever-ward, the difeafe has always been prevented from extending, without the neceffity of difmiffing a fingle patient. In like manner, I conceive, that by building a feverward in each of the Infirmary diffricts, and removing into them the worft cafes, from the worft houfes, the progrefs of infection would be materially checked, and a great quantity of difeafe and mortality would annually be prevented. This plan would also give additional fuccefs to the Infirmary Phyficians. It would add the chances arifing from cleanlinefs, free ventilation, and careful nurfing, to the efficacy of medicines.

4. In a feparate building, the accefs of unneceffary vifitors would be better prevented. It may give the Committee a clearer idea of the extent of this danger, to mention, that an elderly woman, just recovering from the fever, informed me, that she had fifteen

MANCHESTER MERCURY.

children, all fettled in the town, and all of whom had undergone the fever within these two months.

At prefent, perhaps, it would be most expedient for the Committee to try the effect of a fingle feverward, in fome part of the town where infection more frequently prevails. In a town like this, fuch buildings can never become entirely ufelefs, even if the plans of the Committee should extend to the length at which I have hinted. The want of proper fewers in feveral of the streets, and the offal of slaughterhouses, left to putrefy before the doors in feveral places, are nuifances which deferve the ferious attention of the Committee.

5. On the fubject of the propagation of infection in Cotton Mills, it may be neceffary to obferve, that although it has been fuppofed that fever may be imported in the Cotton, and though this opinion does not feem improbable in itfelf, yet no direct proof of fevers originating from this fource has ever been obtained. On the appearance of the prefent Epidemic at Afhton, an alarm of this kind was fpread, becaufe the fever broke out in the picker's room of a manufactory there; but I am informed, from very refpectable authority, that the infection was actually carried thither from Manchefter, by a girl who went to be employed as a picker at Afhton. I apprehend that the mifchief arifing from fome Cotton Mills, as they are at prefent managed, refults from

I. The cuftom of working all night.

II. Negligence in washing the floors and frames.

III. Negligence refpecting the perfonal cleanlinefs of the work-people, and efpecially of the children.

OBSERVATIONS FROM THE

IV. Imprudence in permitting convalefcents, or perfons coming from infected houfes, to refume their work, with their clothes faturated with infection.

V. Want of proper ventilation, particularly during the night labor, when the air of the room is rendered additionally impure by the candles.

With regard to the three first articles, I am uncertain how far the Committee could with propriety interfere. If the proprietors and overfeers of manufactories could be interested in the views of the Committee, very advantageous regulations might be formed.

The cuftom of working all night totally fruftrates every attempt to ventilate the mills thoroughly, while the dirtiness of the perfons employed renders them more disposed to receive the infection of fever. This cuftom should, if possible, be discontinued.

The other circumftances might be eafily regulated by the overfeers, who would perhaps be induced to pay more attention to them, if premiums were held out, to overfeers who preferved a given degree of health among the perfons under their care.

The remonstrance of fo respectable a body as a Committee of this nature, may also be expected to have a proper influence, when they call the attention of the proprietors of manufactories, to practices evidently destructive of health and life.

The great difference in the healthinefs of different cotton mills, which it would be invidious to point out here, but which may may be eafily learnt from the lifts of home-patients kept at the Infirmary, for the laft five years, fufficiently proves the benefits of care

MANCHESTER MERCURY.

respecting the circumstances I have mentioned, and the danger of inattention.

The readmiffion of convalescents into manufactories, while they are in a state capable of infecting others, is an obvious cause of increasing and perpetuating fevers. To prevent this, it would be proper to retain patients in the fever-wards, the reand perfors should be sufficiently purified, and to caution the overseers of manufactories against the reception of irregular patients, who might return to their employment without leave from their physician.

A fimilar hazard, which arifes from incautious vifits to the fick, may be most effectually counteracted by regulations in the fever-wards. It would be cruelty to refuse access to near relations, in dangerous cafes; but they might be taught to leffen the danger of receiving infection, by placing themselves between the patient's bed and the window—by averting the face while the patient speaks—and by carefully avoiding to fit down upon the bed.

All linen belonging to the patients fhould be wafhed in the fever-wards, for the fame reafon.

I have the honor to be, Gentlemen,

Your very obedient Servant,

J. FERRIAR.

572.5

Hh

OBSERVATIONS.

PREVENTION AND SUPPRESSION OF FEVER.

Extracts of a letter from Dr. Haygarth, of Chefter, to Dr. Percival, dated January 6th, 1796.

"You may remember that in the Chefter Infirmary, we have, for the last twelve years, received all infectious fever patients that require our affiftance, into the Fever-wards, one for each fex, appropriated to this purpofe .--- During this period, it never was *fushected*, that infection has been communicated to a fingle patient in other parts of the house.-In the prefent war, Chefter has been unufually exposed to the danger of infectious putrid Fevers. Many new raifed regiments, coming from Ireland, with numerous recruits taken out of jails, remained in Chefter for a few weeks after their voyage. Great numbers of these foldiers and their women were ill of putrid fevers, and were immediately received into the Fever wards of our Infirmary. If fuch contagious patients had been distributed in the small ale-houses and poor lodging-houfes through the city, the confequences to many of our inhabitants must have been dreadful.

By taking out of a houfe the first perfor who fickens of a Fever, we preferve the rest of the family from infection, together with indefinite number of their neighbors, who would otherwise catch the infection. At this very time, when the inhabitants of Manchester and many other places, are afflicted with a fatal contagious Epidemic, only two patients are now in our Fever-wards, and both convalescent : And the Apothecary to the Infirmary, who attends the Out-poor of the whole city, informs me that he has now not a fingle fever patient under his care. Sometimes, but very feldom, our two Fever-wards

have been fomewhat crowded with patients. I fhould judge that about four, or fix fpacious Wards might be fufficient for Manchefter, though the inhabitants are much more numerous, and perhaps more liable to fevers from their unhealthy dwellings, occupations, &c.—I am confident that our two Fever wards do ten times more real good in the prevention of mifery, than all the other parts of the Infirmary.

CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS.

From the preceding papers, in union with other accounts of the Yellow Fever, already public, it appears that the following points are well established.

I. That the Yellow Fever, fo called, is only the most malignant degree of ordinary bilious fever.

II. That this Fever may be, and often is generated in the United States, especially in the more filthy parts of populous towns.

III. That it is not ordinarily infectious, that is, attended with fpecific contagion; but may be rendered fo, by peculiar circumstances, that conspire to increase its malignancy.

It feems to be proved that in New-Haven, the difeafe was introduced and propagated by infection. In Philadelphia, it is admitted to have been, to a confiderable degree, contagious. In New-York and Norfolk, it is equally clear, the difeafe was *not* introduced nor generally propagated by infection. Our beft accounts from Baltimore ftate, that the difeafe there was not infectious.

IV. It is demonstrated, beyond all controversy, that bilious fevers are ordinarily produced by the impure air generated by the putrefaction of vegetable and animal fubstances. To this effect there must concur the following causes—vegetable or animal matter, heat and water. Heat and water acting on vegetables, or heat alone on animal matter. Withdraw any one of these causes, and the effects cease. Hence, this important leffon is deducible.

High and dry fituations, in the country, and remote from stagnant water, should be felected for healthinefs-and fimilar politions for cities; but with this additional caution-to keep them clean. The people of a city make filth enough every week, to generate peftilence, in the hot feafon, and it will produce fickness, more or less every feason, unless the ftreets and vards are conftantly, not only fwept, but washed. Washing the ftreets and back-yards should be as much a businels of police from June to November, as lighting lamps or regulating weights and measures. It should also be an object of police to calculate the mode of paving and draining ftreets, for cleanlinefs, and to direct individuals to do the fame on their back yards. A vigilant police will inspect every article of building, and fee that no sources of pestilence and death are lurking behind houses and ftores.

V. Another important conclusion refults from the facts ftated; this is, that country people have not the imalleft reason for alarm, on account of the fpreading of the Yellow Fever. It is indeed certain that people from the country, during the existence of this fever in town, are more exposed (if they visit the town and breathe the air of it) than the inhabitants. But it is demonstrated by experience that this fever

will not fpread in a *pure air*. It did not fpread even in New-York, over the weftern and well-ventilated part of the city. Hence when the fick remove from town into the country, or when citizens are taken ill with the fever, after leaving the city, the people in the country have no occation to avoid the fick, or neglect to adminifter to them all pollible comfort and relief; for there is little danger of taking it in a free wholefome air. Place the fick in an open airy room and keep it clean, and the attendants are in little danger of receiving it.

The panic that feized the whole continent, when the d-cale appeared in Philadelphia, is now found to have been needlefs and without just caufe; and it is prefumed that fuch inhuman caution and barbarous measures as were adopted on that occasion, will never again difgrace our country. Instead of shutting doors against the flying citizens, let every one open his house and give them an hospitable reception.

VI. The laft remark on this occasion is that though the immediate causes of epidemics may be well understood in most cases; yet there appears to be a neceflity, in other cases, to refort to a general predifposing influence in the atmosphere.

Sometimes it happens that very malignant difeafes will not fpread in a country, even when introduced from abroad. At other times, a fmall fpark will enkindle a flame that cannot be refifted.

In one year, the putrid fore throat fpreads its ravages in one town—the next year, in a bordering town. This year the dyfentery attacks one town, or perhaps a fingle ftreet, with fatal malignity—the next that town is free from it, and the adjacent town

236

is attacked. These facts are within every man's remark.

But there has been for 6 or 7 years paft, an extraordinary *run* (to use a vulgar phrase) of malignant difeases and epidemics. The *Influenza*, in the fummer of 1789, first made its appearance at the southward. It travelled regularly northward, and reached Boston the first week in November. The next spring, it began in our frontier settlements, in March, and travelling southward, reached the Atlantic towns in May. Of this fact, I was a witness.

The fearlet fever fucceeded. It appeared in 1789, or '90, in the flate of New-York, and has paffed flowly through the eaftern flates, reaching Bofton and Portfmouth the laft year, and it has not yet difappeared in that quarter.

To thefe fucceeded the Yellow Fever, in various places, which has alfo had its run.

During the autumnal feafons, a few years paft, dyfenteries have also proved uncommonly mortal, in various parts of the country.

During the fame feafons, the Yellow Fever has been unufually frequent and fatal, on the coaft of Africa, and in the Weft-Indies.

To what caufe fhall we attribute this general prevalence of malignant difeafes in various quarters of the globe, at the fame time? Specific contagion cannot be the caufe; it will not even account for the rapid progrefs of the Influenza in Europe, and in this country, for whole towns were feized with it in a day. The Scarletina Anginofa is highly infectious; but it was not propagated generally nor principally by

infection. On the other hand, children were feized with it in various parts of the country, remote from the difeafed, and without having the least connection with them.

Nay more, I can witnefs that when the difeafe was fatal to multitudes in New-York in 1791, and the year before in its worft forms in Connecticut, the fame difeafe, with flighter fymptoms, was even epidemic in Hartford. The mild form in which it appeared, feemed to be but a prelude to the difeafe which in the two fucceeding years proved fo fatal. I was witnefs to it, in this mild form in my own family: a fevere catarrhal affection, accompanied with high fever, and a partial efflorefcence of the fkin about the throat and breaft.

This fact would feem to prove, not only a general predifpoinng caufe in the atmosphere, but a progreffive ftate of that caufes

Another fact would feem to justify this remark. It is well known that foreigners, coming from other climates, are very eafily affected with the difeafes prevalent at the time of their arrival, and more eafily take fuch diforders than natives.—Now it is a fact within my obfervation, that foreigners arriving from Europe at New-York in 1794, were feized with the fearlet fever, after it had ceafed to affect native citizens. The refult of this obfervation is, that the decreafe of the predifpofing influence of the atmosphere, is *progreffive*, and that it was fufficient to affect foreigners, for fome time, after it ceafed to affect perfons accustomed to breathe the air of our climate.

Indeed fomething of the fame kind is true, with refpect to the Yellow Fever, in New-York. The fame difeafe had appeared, in a few inftances, for two or three feafons preceding the year 1795. Several cafes occurred in 1794. These cafes seemed to be harbingers of the more general mortality of the last feafon.

I do not know that this difeafe appeared in Philadelphia, in the laft feafon preceding the fatal autumn of 1793; but feveral cafes have occured the two laft years. A friend of mine who loft two clerks in the fatal feafon of 1793, loft two others in 1794, and one in 1795; all from the fame counting house.

In these cases, there is no pretence of infection.— The difease must have sprung from local causes, or the predisposing influence of the air inhaled by these unfortunate people.

I am therefore inclined to believe that independent of local causes, the atmosphere may be and is often affected by fome general invisible causes, which, at particular feafons, dispose the human body to particular difeafes. Whether this difpofition in the air proceeds from the prevalence of particular windsof rains-of heat-or of froft; or whether the afpects of the planets, or the various action of that allpowerful elementary fluid, electric fire, which feems to be the most energetic principle in the fystem, may net vary the combination of fubftances composing vital air, are questions for the investigation of the The facts which are within common philosopher. observation are sufficient to point to the proximate caufes of difeafe, and that when these are known, most of the evils of fickness, are brought within the influence of human management-many of them may be obviated-all of them, mitigated.

If it is clearly afcertained, that the gas generated by the decomposition of animal and vegetable fubftances, in putrefaction, is fatal to healthy life; then it becomes a *duty* to deposit fuch fubstances in places where they cannot annoy us. It is as much the *duty* of the citizens of populous towns, to cleanse their ftreets, and their back yards, wash their houses and bathe their persons, as it is to provide a Hospital for the indigent fick, or a grave for the dead.

Thus in the country, people fhould choofe dry fituations for their houses, remote from marshy grounds. They should particularly guard against the noxious effects of the heat on land just drained of water. While land is covered with water, even if ftagnant, no very pernicious effects are to be apprehended; but terrible are the effects of a hot fun on the putrid substances that line the bottoms of ponds, when they are fuddenly exposed, by the draining off of the water.

Thus, alfo, fettlers on new lands are toguard againft the first effects of clearing moift land. While vegetable substances are covered with water, they are harmless; and while marshy grounds are shaded by thick forests, they produce no difease. The heat is not sufficient in the deep shade of a forest, to extricate the noxious Gas*. But on opening those marshy grounds to the action of the sun, all the latent feeds of difease are set in motion and impregnate the surrounding atmosphere. Then the inhabitants become sickly, and continue, more or less, to be so in hot weather, till the surface of the earth is effectually dried or cleansed by ploughing and cultivation.

Ii

* It is faid that a degree of heat equal to 80° by Farenheit's fcale, is neceffary to extricate the deleterious gas from vegetable fubftances—a degree never felt in the receffes of a fhady foreft.

SINCE the preceding observations were composed. the Editor has received the following remarks, from a friend, with liberty to make them public. And as they appear to him of fufficient importance to justify an infertion in this place, he prefumes no apology is necefiary for fo doing; although they are, in part, a repetition of his own. A fubject fo important to the welfare of the citizens of the United States, can hardly be exhibited in too many points of view.

THE means of prevention, not only of Yellow Fevers, but of all other fevers, in any degree of the fame nature, are principally two : and this is equally true in refpect to individuals and communities. Thefe two means are temperance and cleanliness.

I. TEMPERANCE. No truth is more certain, or more eafily demonstrable by numerous and important facts, than that different climates require different modes of living. It is from inattention to this fimple truth that a large fhare of all the phyfical evils of men arife .- Thus, many kinds of food and various liquors, are harmlefs, and even neceffary in cold countries, which are abfolutely pernicious in hot climates. Thus, exercife in the open air, is highly advantageous and healthful, at all hours in the day, in temperate regions; while in many parts of the world, beneath the torrid zone more especially, an exposure to the fogs of the morning, the heats of the noontide, or the dews of the night, are certainly deftructive .-- Confiderations of this nature are very little thought of, and still less attended to, among people at

large: and indeed the mass of population, in the greater part of the earth, are incapable of appreciating the confequences of the observance or neglect.— In all their changes of place, they carry with them the same customs; and it is by long experience only that they are taught the necessity of adapting their habits to their new fituations.

By far the largest portion of the United States has been peopled by emigrants from the northern countries of Europe. Wherever they have fettled they have continued, with very trifling deviations, to purfue their accustomed occupations and modes of living. Meats and ftimulating liquors are more used in northern climates, than in fouthern, and with lefs difadvantage. Our anceftors continued to confume them after their fettlement in this country, in the fame manner as before; the confequences have been unfortunate; of late, by connection with other circumftances, they have become still more destructive, and we are beginning to be alarmed .- A numerous train of facts ; the example of almost all Asia, Africa, and the fouth of Europe; demonstrate the advantages of temperance, both in foods and drinks, and the fatal effects of a departure therefrom. Rice, and other grains, fruits, and water, form nearly the fole articles of confumption, among the inhabitants of these countries, during the fultry feafon. It is only on their fea-coafts, where commerce has collected foreigners from all parts, and efpecially from Europe, and where every fpecies of riot and intemperance is common, that the peffilential Fevers, of which we hear fo much, prevail.---In the fouth of Europe, in Italy, for inftance, even in the maritime cities, where the people either from neceflity or choice, abitain from meats, wines and

other intoxicating liquors, during great part of the year, general and peftilential difeafes rarely appear: particularly, among those nations who are attentive to cleanlinefs.

The city of Naples contains about four hundred thousand inhabitants; of whom thirty or forty thoufand are faid to belong to the clafs of beggars .- In that climate the rains prevail, with little intermission, for three months-from February to May. From May to September, a drouth, equally fevere, and fcarcely allayed, in many years, by a fingle plentiful rain, renders the heat almost intolerable. The wages of a laborer not exceeding eight pence this currency, a day, and meat being rarely had in their markets for lefs than four pence the pound, and vinous liquors in the fame proportion,-the mafs of population is excluded from any fhare of thefe luxuries; of confequence they fupport themfelves on vegetables, roots, fallads, fruits, &c .- and dilute their food, and animate their fpirits, with water and lemonade .---Yet this city has, for a great number of years, known no general difeafe. And for ten years, no febrile difeafe, of any fort, was common among them .--They, alfo, pay great attention to perfonal cleanlinefs. Facts of this fort are very important, and form the best comment on the discordant opinions of our physicians.

II. CLEANLINESS. It is to the rigid observance which the eastern nations pay to ablution, that, in connection with their habitual temperance, we are to afcribe their superior health and longevity; and to the neglect of the inhabitants of the southern parts of America, in respect of both these particulars, their

fickness and mortality.—It is impossible to press this matter too forcibly upon nations, communities, families, and individuals. All are concerned in it.—The people of the United States, as a people, are noted for household cleanlines. They are far below the Dutch in respect to the falubrity and purity of their towns; and below the French, Italians, and even Swedes and Russians, in regard to personal cleanlines.

In many parts of Italy, public baths are more numerous than coffee-houfes and taverns. In France, machines and utenfils for bathing, form an effential part of the household furniture of every well-regulated family; and a woman would as foon think of going into company, with unwafhed hands and uncombed hair, as without having made use of the bath. In Sweden and Ruffia, the pooreft and most abject of both fexes, would hold themfelves unworthy to appear before the Deity in his temple, on the Sabbath, if they had not devoted fome part of the preceding day to perfonal ablution. This is not the cafe in England; and the confequences of thefe national cuftoms may be traced in the hiftory of our own country. Who does not recollect the mortality which prevailed among the early English colonists in Virginia? Who has not read, or heard, of the long fevers, as they were called, of the New-England ftates ?-But did ever any perfon learn that thefe miffortunes afflicted Pennfylvania and New-Jerfey while they were called New-Sweden ?---Philadelphia and the neighboring parts of New-Jerfey, were originally fettled by Swedes. These people were neither more robuft, nor more circumfpect, in the generality of things, than the English fettlers; but they brought with them their habits of perfonal cleanlinefs, and

244

they were rarely vifited by difeafes.—Even fo late as when Profeffor Kalm vifited this country, the practice of univerfal weekly bathing, was ftill preferred, among the remnant of the Swedish inhabitants.

In former ages, and among the celebrated nations of antiquity, perfonal, as well as general cleanlinefs, was confecrated by numerous rites, and incorporated into every religion. Among a barbarous and ignonorant people, this was, perhaps, the only means of fecuring a proper observance of this duty. It were fortunate for the United States if the old difpenfation were revived, in this particular. The laws of Mofes, in relation to the virtue of cleanlinefs, bear impressed on their front, the characters of a wifdom nothing fhort of divine .--- The days of prophets and of miracles are past; but furely, in a matter of fuch effential importance to the well-being of our country, the care of legislation should be extended to supply the neglect of the moralist. Those rulers but partially confult the durable felicity of the people they govern, who through ignorance, indolence, or a fpirit of parfimony, mifcalled economy, overlook, or fail to remedy, a defect fo interesting to private and public happinefs, to individual and general tranquility and virtue.

In addition to the preceding obfervations, one remark further may be addreffed to the people of the United States, generally, but more particularly to the fettlers on the new lands.—Great and fudden alterations in the face of a country, rarely fail of being followed by changes in the flate of the inhabitants of

that country, proportionably rapid and confiderable. The opening of new land and water communications, the draining of marshes and destruction of forest, have a most extensive, and often unfortunate influence, for a time, on the country in which they take place. As one of the fureft means of preventing bad confequences, the attention of the people engaged in undertakings of this kind, fhould be turned to the inducing as rapid and luxuriant a vegetation, on all fuch clearings up, as poffible. It behoves them, likewife, to pay a double regard to the duties of order, temperance, and cleanlinefs. The most fatal effects fortow from neglect in these particulars; and especially from that free use of spirituous liquors, which from erroneous notions of their utility, is to commonly reforted to.



Med. Hist. WZ 270 CG15 1796 C1] * * ARMY * * MEDICAL LIBRARY Cleveland Branch

